Amaranth, or Token of Remembrance (1847-1855); 1849; American Periodicals pg. 214

### LUCY AND HER LOVERS.

#### BY CAMILLA TOULMIN.

- "WHAT is the matter, Lucy?"
- "Nothing, dear aunt," replied Lucy Freeling, who from long habit thus addressed Mrs. Lawson, although they were but distantly related. "Why do you ask?"
- "I thought you had been crying," returned the other; "your eyes look very red."
- "My eyes ache rather, as they often do now; that is why I have put away my work so early."

The scene I would paint was a neatly-furnished, comfortable-looking room, in one of those thousand streets of London, which, without having any pretensions to consequence or consideration, are, nevertheless, thought very eligible by a large class of people, either for some individual or general advantages. In one corner, as if to be out of the way of the other occupants of the room, sat a young man of about four and twenty, working diligently at his ordinary employment, that of a watch-maker. Various implements and particles of minute mechanism, whose uses are incomprehensible to the ignorant, were before him, and the strong light of a partially-shaded

lamp fell precisely on his work. Jasper Lawson was not a common character, and perhaps his employment, which, while it required patience and a certain degree of attention, like women's needle-work, afforded much opportunity for the self-instruction of thought and reflection, might have had something to do in moulding his disposition. He was "the only son of a widow," to whose comfort, even in the matter-of-fact respect of pounds, shillings, and pence, he largely contributed; his mother having no other dependence except a small annuity, secured to her from some benefit society to which her husband had belonged.

Lucy Freeling was the daughter of a distant relation, and had been left an orphan in early childhood; but the widow had so tenderly fulfilled the offices of a parent that Lucy had scarcely known her loss. The interest of a few hundred pounds, which should have been hers when she became of age, might have sufficed to bring her up in the station to which she belonged. But for a few years Mrs. Lawson had exceeded these limits for the purpose of giving her increased advantages for education; and when she arrived at the age of seventeen had paid a sum of money to place her for two years with a milliner and dressmaker. Although she was not old enough to make a legal contract, it was per-

fectly understood and relied on that this advance. so judiciously made, would be refunded when Lucy attained her majority. Alas! before that time arrived, the trustee in whose hands her little fortune was placed became a bankrupt; and that from such unexpected causes, that the circumstance of Lucy's money being engulphed in the general ruin arose less from fraud than from imprudence. But the eighty pounds debt which had been incurred was now a dreadful burden to those who had such slender means of repaying it. Nevertheless, the right-minded girl set bravely to work, determining by the exercise of an art in which she had so prudently been instructed, to make up the sum by small degrees. The widow had also put by from her little income, and Jasper had worked hard to help out the repayment; and now the struggle was nearly over -a few more pounds were all they required.

Lucy not unfrequently worked at home, instead of at the large establishment where she was employed; for her home, as we have before hinted, was centrically situated, and she lost very little time in going backwards and forwards; this had she done on the evening on which we have introduced her. But there was another person in that neat and comfortable parlor, and one who was now a frequent guest. Ralph Ashton was a lawyer's clerk, and on the strength of a situation

neyman watchmaker, he thought in his own heart that he somewhat condescended in joining their tea and supper table three or four nights a week. Not that such a feeling was by any means evident from his manner; on the contrary, the most casual observer might have felt pretty sure that Ralph Ashton was doing his utmost to make himself agreeable to Lucy Freeling, and to have betrayed his own self-conceit, or certain other attributes of his nature, would have been a mistake unworthy of his cunning. He was goodlooking, so far as a coarse kind of regularity of features, and a bright dark eye, might constitute good looks; and he had a smattering of superficial knowledge, and a certain speciousness of manner, which were likely enough to deceive a single-minded inexperienced girl like Lucy. Even Jasper, his superior in every way, but diffident of himself, and endowed by nature with an almost womanly delicacy of sentiment and tenderness of feeling, had been caught by the outward seeming; and, though the knowledge racked him to the heart's core, did not wonder that Lucy regarded him with interest. Not so the widow. From the first moment of

which he considered rather above that of a jour-

Not so the widow. From the first moment of Ashton's acquaintance with her son, he had been disliked by her; although when pressed hard for a reason for her antipathy, she could seldom find any but the most trivial ones.

There had been a whispered conference between those who were all but acknowledged lovers, accompanied by downcast looks and a flushed cheek on the part of Lucy; but Ralph Ashton had left somewhat earlier than usual. having several letters to write for his employer before morning, and Lucy, pleading more than ordinary fatigue, retired to rest, leaving Jasper and his mother alone. He had extinguished the lamp by which he worked, and only the light of a single candle remained besides that of the sinking fire, which it was too late to replenish. He was leaning upon the mantel-piece, looking down, and apparently watching the flickering embers; but the expression of his countenance was sad almost to solemnity.

"Mother," he exclaimed, after a pause, and in a voice that trembled perceptibly, "I suppose it is all settled? The attempt is vain," he added, "I cannot hide my feelings from you."

"I am afraid it is," replied the widow sorrowfully, "though Lucy has made no acknowledgment to me of her affection. Poor girl, she must suspect that the choice she has made is the overthrow of all my hopes for my old age."

"Don't blame her, mother — perhaps she does not know all this. Long ago I should have given myself a fair chance, and told her that I loved her better than with a brother's love; instead of weighing words and looks, and smothering every expression of my feelings, from the romantic notion that I would not ask her to love me until I was in business for myself, and could place her in the position of a prosperous tradesman's wife. Idiot that I was, not to be sure that I should be forestalled."

"And now that you are so near the summit of your wishes!" apostrophized his mother.

"To my astonishment! The offer of Mondson to take me into partnership is a most extraordinary piece of good fortune."

"He knows there are not half a dozen such workmen in London, and that a fortune is to be made by the improvements you have suggested," replied Mrs. Lawson, with pride.

"Well," sighed Jasper, "from whatever cause it is, it comes like a mockery now. I doubt if there will be any more improvements of mine. I have little heart for anything."

"I can hardly forgive her for this, Jasper and so much as I have always said against him —"

"There it is, mother," interrupted the young man almost fiercely, "if she love him in the manner that I love her, the more he is blamed the more will she cling to him. Why, I feel if she were plunged into want and misery — her beauty gone, or with evil tongues like harpies darting at her, such an hour of woe would be the one in which I would show my adoration most passionately, most madly, if you like to call it so—she would still be herself, and it is herself that I love."

Poor Mrs. Lawson was awed and pained by her son's enthusiasm. Like many other excellent-hearted and shrewd persons, she was quite incapable of following those subtle emotions, which are the most real in the world, and more than any others influence human destinies; and yet are scoffed at by a large number of persons as "mere imagination," "romance," "nonsense," and a long list of et ceteras!

We must take the reader a little behind the curtain. Ralph Ashton was quite as much in love with Lucy Freeling as his nature permitted him to be; but his was that common passion, a purely selfish one. He admired her beauty, and would be proud of a wife thus endowed, and with mental acquirements something beyond those common to her station. But his cunning brain worked upon two ulterior objects which had nothing to do with these personal qualities. It so happened, that a great deal of 'the business connected with the affairs of the bankrupt trustee had passed through the office in which Ashton was employed, and he knew enough of it to form

an almost positive opinion that Lucy would ultimately recover her little fortune. However, he took care to keep this knowledge to himself, and wooed her apparently with the most disinterested affection, not even at present hinting of the plan which in his own mind was well-nigh matured, that of establishing his wife at the westend of the town as a fashionable milliner, well knowing that her taste and skill, and superior manners, would be sure to raise her to an eminence that must contribute greatly to his ease and comfort. In short, he planned to himself becoming something like that very contemptible creature, of deathless memory, the renowned Mantilini.

A few weeks passed over, and Ralph Ashton and Lucy Freeling were engaged to be married. In justice to the latter, we must say that she had only very lately suspected the deep feelings which her life-long companion, Jasper Lawson, entertained for her, and the discovery made to her by his vexed and disappointed mother pained her deeply. It is true Mrs. Lawson had sometimes hinted at her hopes for the future, in phrases sufficiently intelligible to Lucy, but alas! Jasper had concealed his affection but too well. The time had been, she knew, that he might have won her; but it was gone by, she said, and she could but regard him as a dear brother.

They were engaged, and all seemed fair before them; and Ralph even ventured to hint one day from intelligence which he declared he had received but a few hours before, that perhaps after all Lucy would have her money. He did this advisedly, for he knew it was very likely that the news would reach her in a day or two from another quarter. Sorrow was coming, however, as it generally does, from an unexpected source. The "aching" of her eyes, of which Lucy had complained as the result of excessive application to her needle, became more distressing, and on medical advice being obtained, the most alarming symptoms were discovered. With all the horrors of threatened blindness before her, Lucy was confined for several weeks to a darkened room; and months must elapse before there was any hope that under the most favorable circumstances she could apply herself to her ordinary occupation. During this time Jasper became a junior partner in the establishment to which he had belonged, and through his mother, his increased income contributed to the comforts and medical attendance of the poor sufferer. How could the poor destitute orphan refuse help from him who only asked to be called "her brother?" She did not refuse it, nay, she felt that she would rather be assisted by him than by her betrothed. How strange are the intricacies of human feeling! During these months of suffering, the affairs of the bankrupt trustee had been thrown into chancery, and there was little hope now of a settlement of them for years. Poor Lucy! little could she have thought that the day would come, and that soon, in which the loss of her money, months of suffering, partial blindness, and personal disfigurement, would appear to her like so many "blessings in disguise" that had combined to save her from a gulf of misery and ruin.

When the cure, so far as it could be effected, was complete, a white film still remained to mar the beauty and obscure the vision of one of those deep blue eyes, which had seemed like stars of light and love to poor Jasper Lawson. Moreover the oculists declared that the preservation of the other eye depended on the most careful abstaining from anything like straining the visual organs.

Only a few days had elapsed since this fiat went forth, and but once had Ralph Ashton seen Lucy since the bandages were removed, when she received a letter from him, dictated by that one virtue, which those who possess no other are ever ready to put prominently forward—Prudence. It pointed out some facts, which she really must have known before, and among them the great change in their future prospects her affliction had made; hinted very intelligibly at

the wisdom of a separation, and concluded by mentioning that unless she desired to see him he should refrain from calling again, and signing himself "ever her sincere friend!"

Lucy Freeling was for a while stunned by the blow; but though her young and susceptible heart had been caught and led astray, it was of a nature too fine to be broken by a mockery—a falsehood.

"Do not tell me not to weep," she exclaimed, a few days afterwards, as she sat between Mrs. Lawson and her son, with a hand in one of each; "I know you would comfort me as dearest mother and brother might. But do not tell me not to weep. It cannot be that man whom I have loved; and with these foolish tears there seems to pass away some dream, some folly—better this—better this—a thousand times than to have been his wife. I feel it so. Believe it. I do indeed."

A sharp irrepressible cry escaped Jasper Lawson, and both his mother and Lucy turned towards him. One look was exchanged, and throwing himself passionately beside her, he twined his arm round her waist, and pressed her to his heart with an impulse that would not be stayed.

"Lucy," he exclaimed, "there is one whose heart has been filled with thoughts of you for years; to whom you are the same in sickness and in health; rich, or in poverty; with beauty perfect, or with beauty blemished; his heart does not feel the difference—it is yourself he loves, no conjured image of a youthful fancy. Mother, mother, did I not tell you this when hope was dead within me?"

Is there much wonder that Lucy's heart, released from the sway of a phantom love, clung now and forever to the Tried and the True?

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

FIRESIDE AFFECTIONS.

Gillies, Mary Leman

Amaranth, or Token of Remembrance (1847-1855); 1849; American Periodicals
ng. 226

## FIRESIDE AFFECTIONS.

#### BY MARY LEMAN GILLIES.

THE man who sits down in a virtuous home. however humble, in which his own industry enables him to breathe the atmosphere of independence, and his wife's management to enjoy cleanliness and comfort, has a vast scope for the creation of happiness. The minds of his children, - of his wife, - his own mind, are so many microcosms, which only ask to be inquired into and developed, to reveal hoards of wealth, which may be coined into current enjoyment. We are ever too little sensible of the good immediately within our grasp; too ready to cavil at difficulties and to declare them impossibilities. A great man once said there were no such things, and as all proverbs have their foundation in practical truth, this idea may receive confirmation from the common phrase - "Where there is a will there is a way." It is certain that the difference between what zeal and energy will accomplish with small means, compared with what power, ill applied or feebly applied, will long leave unachieved, is most astounding. Few are those who have not to reproach themselves with su-

pineness, or a prodigal waste of time and resources; few, who, when they look back upon the field of past experience, but feel how barren they have left the track which might have been richly cultivated. Let us instantly reform. The present will become the future; let us resolve that it shall be rich in fruit, delicious to the reverting spirit of review, and yielding good seed for the progressive path before us. The traveller rarely begins with his own country; in like manner, the searcher after enjoyment too often looks beyond home; too late in life's journey, when little of either strength or time remains, this is regretted. In the case of home, the early neglect is usually irretrievable, where, we may be certain, if flowers are not cultivated, weeds will spring, - where the violet and the rose might have charmed our senses, the nettle and night-shade will offend them. Fenelon was accustomed to say, "I love my family better than myself; my country better than my family; and mankind better than my country; for I am more a Frenchman than a Fenelon, and more man than a Frenchman." This is an instance of reasoning more beautiful in theory than reducible to practice; I should be satisfied with the man who proceeded almost inversely and invested his first funds in the domestic treasury; these once established and yielding interest, he may at once

enjoy and dispense at will. Many spirits are moving on the stream of society, and the rising waters are attesting their influence. Religion has its preachers, science and politics their lecturers, but there seems to be a dearth of moral teachers - Apostles of the Religion of Home, who would show warmly and eloquently to assembled congregations the beauty and the benefits of the home affections. - the dreadful blank and ruinous bankruptcy attendant on their want or violation - who would send away their dispersing auditors with awakened hearts, each saying in the secret chamber of its individual breast, - "I will be a better wife, a better husband, a better parent, a better child, than I have ever been." Those who should make this resolve and act up to it might count upon an exceeding great reward - the harvest of present happiness. and the solace of future consolation. Of the latter need, let it ever be remembered, none will be spared; the wedded will be the widowed - the parented will be the orphaned. The links of life are not more surely cemented than they are struck asunder, and happy is he in whose living hand is left the fragment of the chain; if, when the heart that loved him is cold, he can lay his hand upon his own, and say - "I never neglected her - I was never unkind: we suffered, but I ever sought to make her share of suffering the least."

As happy she who can recollect habits of devotion and endurance, that she kept ever present to her mind how he was toiled and tried in the conflicting struggles of the world abroad, and had sedulously sought, as much as in her lay, to create for him a recompense at home - sweet will be this drop in her bitter cup of bereavement. Without risking the charge of partiality, I may say this consolatory consciousness of selfabnegation falls more often to the lot of woman than of man. Many affecting instances in the most unfortunate walks of life are often recorded in the public prints, where a wife, to shield a savage assailant from punishment, has pleaded guilty to self-violence. These revolting circumstances will disappear with the class in which alone they are found, as temperance and intelligence advance; for hearts, hundreds of hearts, that were originally capable of tenderness, have been defrauded of the blessed privileges of loving and dispensing kindness, because unhappy circumstances denied the current of affection permission to flow forth, and gentleness and sweetness to become the habit of behavior. The kindlier feelings, checked in their outset, grow stagnant, or take a concealed and sluggish course. never yielding sufficient evidence of vitality. Thus many whom self-culture has redeemed mentally from the bondage of early bad habits.

have failed to attain moral emancipation from the thraldom in which want of genial manners principally contributes to hold them. I have noticed even a false shame evinced at giving any evidence of susceptibility to the lovable emotions, and rudeness affected to hide the tenderness that was yearning to burst forth. To these I would say in the beautiful language of a popular song:—

Love now! ere the heart feels a sorrow,
Or the bright sunny moments are flown:
Love now! for the dawn of to morrow
May find thee unloved and alone.

Oh! alone - alone in the house of mourning! What would you not then give to recall the time when you suffered your best feelings to lie in unprofitable silence? - what would you not give to recall to consciousness -- consciousness of your love, your contrition - the heart you had often hurt by apparent indifference? By a magic peculiar to death, all that was beautiful, was amiable, in the departed, rises on the stricken heart of the survivor with renewed beauty; while in the same proportion his own merits shrink - his own demerits are magnified. Spare thyself this bitter addition to a bitter draught the cup may not pass from thee! Let not the: sun of affection go down while it is yet day, or the night of thy mourning will be dark indeed!

It seems strange that mental improvement should be more easy than moral amelioration - but so it is; the mind's prejudices fall before that silent monitor, a book, and the faculties assert their freedom: but it requires more effort to affect a change of manner, and modes of expression - if the amenities have not grown with our growth, and strengthened with our strength, they rarely take kindly to the soil. Gentleness and tenderness then must be among the first and most constant of the influences exerted over the infant mind. The general increase of kindliness and urbanity, in the classes in which the graces of society have been least regarded, are among the best advances that have long been making. The history of private life in past times exhibits a severity of conduct towards the young, from a mistaken notion of its utility, nay, of its necessity, that it is painful to recall. The sceptre was not deemed more essential to the king, the mace to the keeper of his conscience, than the rod to the school-master; and if portraits of these birchloving pedagogues could be presented to us, no doubt the stereotyped frown would be found on every face. Lady Jane Grey records that she never sat in her mother's presence, and severe study was a sweet shelter from such severe austerity. Joy to the young spirits of the nineteenth century - everywhere be their hearts opened by

kindness and encouragement! Let us not be niggards of the moral comfit—praise. Credit to a dawning or dormant capacity is often what an advance of capital is to a struggling trader; it assists, perhaps inspires, the exertion that enables him to realize fortune and repay the loan with interest. I would present to every parent the following beautiful lines by Coleridge, and even suggest their being committed to memory:—

"O'er wayward childhood would'st thou hold firm rule, And sun thee in the light of happy faces, Love, Hope, and Patience, these must be thy graces, And in thine own heart let them first keep school. For as old Atlas on his broad neck places Heaven's starry globe, and there sustains it;—so Do these upbear the little world below Of Education,—Patience, Love, and Hope. Methinks I see them grouped in seemly show, The straightened arms upraised, the palms aslope, And robes that, touching as adown they flow, Distinctly blend like snow embossed in snow;

O part them never! If Hope prostrate lie,
Love too will sink and die.
But love is subtle, and doth proof derive
From her own life that Hope is yet alive;
And bending o'er, with soul transfusing eyes,
And the soft murmurs of the mother dove,
Woos back the fleeting spirit, and half supplies:
Thus Love repays to Hope what Hope first gave to Love.

Yet haply there will come a weary day,

When overtasked at length
Both Love and Hope beneath the load give way.
Then with a statue's smile, a statue's strength,
Stands the mute sister, Patience, nothing loth,
And, both supporting, does the work of both."

THE BLUE EYES.: CHAPTER FIRST. CHAPTER SECOND.

Amaranth, or Token of Remembrance (1847-1855); 1849; American Periodicals

# THE BLUE EYES.

### BY CAMILLA TOULMIN.

#### CHAPTER FIRST.

"I AM very late, dear Fanny, but I have twenty things to tell you of, which have detained me to-day," said Walter Bingham to his wife, as she met him in the hall with a smiling face and affectionate welcome. Their house was a small one, in an obscure and fourth-rate street; but love and peace were the guardian angels that kept the portal, and shed a fairy lustre throughout the dwelling.

"Nay," replied the wife, "you said that I must not expect you before five, but that you would not be later than six; it has not struck, so I am sure I have no right to complain."

"Ah, Fan, you never scold — but you know very well I meant to be home long ago,"

Walter Bingham's history may be briefly told. He had been left an orphan when a mere child, and confided by his father's will to the guardianship of his maternal uncle, the child's nearest relative. Mr. Shirley was a thoroughly worldly man. It would have been a compliment to call

him "a man of the world," seeing that this phrase, ugly as it is in its most general meaning, nevertheless implies a width - a grasp of mind Walter's uncle never possessed; but he was intensely worldly and selfish in all his aims, narrow as they were, without a sympathy beyond his own hearth, from which indeed in this sense the orphan was excluded. Fortunately, Walter's fortune, amounting to about six thousand pounds, had been so tightly secured in the hands of trustees, that, beyond receiving the appointed allowance for his education, even Mr. Shirley's ingenuity could not make away with it during the boy's minority; but he was not without his plans by which to appropriate it nevertheless. On one dexterous pretext or another he avoided settling Walter in any profession or pursuit until he became of age; taking care meanwhile to make his life glide away so smoothly, that delays and changes of purpose seemed to have arisen from the most fortunate course of events.

His scheme, however, was to make Walter's inheritance the nucleus of a fortune for his own son Charles, a shrewd youth, who added to his father's characteristics a keener intellect, and, if possible, a colder heart. In due time, therefore, a mercantile project was brought forward, and in a few weeks a partnership was formed between the cousins. Charles Shirley was at this time

seven or eight and twenty: it was represented that his experience - and circumstances had given him a knowledge of business - should be weighed against Walter's money, and they started on terms of perfect equality. A thriving business, however, once established, the "experienced" partner had no notion of another reaping the fruits of his toil. By turns appalling his dupe - for that is the proper term - by the proposal of daring and unprincipled speculations, and impressing him with a sense of his own unfitness to cope with anxieties so great, or decide on undertakings so important, in less than six years he contrived to dissolve their partnership - leaving Walter, it is true, but a wreck of his property, and yet gaining his end without any violent rupture or wordy quarrel.

The cousins were as opposite as light from darkness. Walter Bingham's was a nature that would not swerve aside from the path of strict integrity for all the temptations of gain which could be offered him. His own high heart had saved him from many of the evils of an imperfect and even corrupt education; but his character had developed rather late, and all which was valuable he had learned since he became his own master, and not a few of his early lessons had he unlearned during the same period. He was now a great deal too self-reliant to be made the dupe

of any one. He had married, too, and wedded with a gentle, loving woman, whose finely tempered mind responded to all his own highest principles and noblest aspirations. Both were devoid of vulgar ambition, both tested things by their reality and not by their seeming; and, as is ever the case in such unions, each felt from this mutual support firmer of heart for all high purposes than they could have been separately. One or two plans for realizing an income without dipping into his diminished capital had been adopted by Walter Bingham, and two or three years had passed in these experiments without any very flattering degree of success; and by the autumn day on which they are introduced to the reader, the young couple were seriously thinking of emigrating to Australia. All in all to each other, there was no tie in England to make the step a painful one; and they knew that under any sky their own hearts could make home.

Their simple dinner was soon over, and meanwhile Fanny learned how her husband had been disappointed of seeing one man of business, and had had to wait half an hour for another, and how a stoppage of vehicles in one of the narrow great thoroughfares had impeded the cab he had taken to save time, with half a dozen disasters fully sufficient to account for his coming home just at the dinner hour, instead of in time to take his wife a pleasant walk previously. The evening was chilly, so Fanny proposed a fire; and they drew their chairs cosily near the cheerful blaze. How one enjoys the first fire of the season!—(or for that matter one on a cold summer's day)—it really has an exhilarating effect, something akin to real sunshine after gloomy weather. And then Walter Bingham recapitulated the day's adventures, and, among other things, said—

"I have been haunted all day by the countenance of a child I saw this morning, and have only this instant remembered of whom it is he reminded me. You have heard me speak of Lucy—poor Lucy."

"You mean the poor servant girl who nursed you so tenderly through the fever when you were a boy?"

"I do. Her who was driven from my uncle's house with fiercest anger and in deepest shame. Vain were all my after efforts to discover her fate, for I was but a powerless youth, and those about me divined that I felt grateful to the outcast, and pitied where they only scorned. Fallen as she was, there must have been much of the angel left uncorrupted in that poor girl's soul. At the very time when desertion and infamy, and woman's sorest hour of trial, were hanging

over her like the gatherings of a thunder-cloud, ready to discharge its death-bolt, she watched beside me with the tenderness of a sister; - yes, though they who were my kindred thought all was done when a doctor was summoned and a hired nurse provided. But it was poor Lucy who in the lonely hours of the long night was always near; who could shake up the pillows to a form and softness like no other; and from whose hand the cooling drink seemed always most refreshing: and then when I used to grieve for the loss of her rest, she would smile sadly and say, 'I cannot sleep - let me stay here and be of use.' And often and often, when I lay between the fitful waking and dozing of sickness, have I seen her blue eyes, glistening with the tears which did not flow, raised to heaven as if in silent supplication; while her countenance bore a look of suffering I can never forget. And just that look - just those blue eyes - did I behold in the street to-day."

"But you said it was a child you saw," replied the young wife, looking, perhaps involuntarily, towards a pretty little crib of basket-work and pink silk, where slumbered a rosy little Walter. It was the mention of a child that had first aroused her interest, touching some strange heart-chord, and to it she easily reverted again, even from poor Lucy's well known but tragic story.

"Not an infant, my love," returned Bingham, "but a boy of some twelve or fourteen years of age. I was endeavoring to make a short cut into Holborn, guiding my steps rather by the compass than by any recollection of the map of London, when suddenly I found myself in the midst of a densely populated but evidently most wretched neighborhood. Lost in reverie—"

"Oh, do break yourself of that habit: I am sure you will be run over one of these days if you don't," interrupted the anxious Fanny, taking her husband's hand; but he continued -"I believe I was first aroused from my musings by the sensation of a change in the atmosphere to something more disagreeable than I had ever inhaled before. Close and fetid it was to an intolerable degree; and no wonder when I looked on the scene around me. I was in the midst of dilapidated habitations, which vet seemed swarming with tenants, if I might judge from the throngs of half-starved, half-clad, unwashed creatures, of both sexes and of all ages, by whom I was surrounded. Men, brutalized I would fain believe by ignorance, with a stolid look, unlighted by any gleam of intelligence, save that which to my mind is more revolting than

idiotism - low cunning; women of demeanor as

coarse, and using language as foul, as their companions, with long and bushy hair matted about their faces, and all—both men and women—more or less idling; some lounging at doors and windows, smoking or quarreling; and even where there was the pretence of employment, it was conducted in so listless a manner that it could not be associated with industry.

"The children, mimics as they always are, reflected the scene around them; yet, though equally abject, emaciated, and miserable, there was, on the whole, more activity about them, more human intelligence,—they seemed only undergoing the process of corruption—the seal of utter, irremediable degradation was not yet fixed. Still, even in their play—and how wonderful it is that such children should play at all!—there was the same animal selfishness to be traced as that which seemed written on the adult countenances, the same chuckle at momentary success, and the same absence of all generous sympathy.

"To all this, however, there was one exception. Sitting on a door-step, at a little distance from a ragged, dirty, noisy group of urchins, was the boy to whom I allude. He had evidently been weeping bitterly, but there was a lull after the passion of tears, and his blue eyes were raised to the sky with an expression of hopeless

misery I can never forget. It has haunted me all day; and the very intensity with which, at the moment, I tried to recall the likeness to my memory, robbed me of the presence of mindor instinct rather - which should have prompted me to question the poor child. But I had little time for reflection; almost at the instant, a ruffianly-looking man came forward, and seizing the boy with the authority of a master, began cuffing him with his fist, as he half drove, half dragged him along. Amid the storm of imprecations which accompanied these proceedings, all I could understand was, that the child had lost, or been robbed of, a penny, with which he had been intrusted to pay the postage of a letter. Strange, Fanny, is it not? that I cannot forget that poor boy!"

### CHAPTER SECOND.

Winter had passed away; a long, cold winter: yet to the well housed, well clothed, well warmed, well fed many, a season of social, genial, or studious hours profitably passed, and pleasant to remember. In a well curtained, well carpeted chamber, with the cheerful fire acting as the magnet of the room—and the book, or the pencil, music's softening recreation, and the highest and most inexhaustible resource of all, that rapid and suggestive interchange of thought, for which

we want some more definite term than "conversation"—it matters but little what the strife of the elements may be without; how biting the wind, or penetrating the rain, or death-dealing the frost! Far differently the winter passes in the haunts of penury, or even in the abodes of the laboring poor. The resources which are just equal to meet the wants of summer, sorely fail in the hour of bitterer trial, when physical suffering brings its inevitable train of moral degradations; and the animal instinct of self-preservation asserts its dominion over every nobler faculty.

It had been a winter of great misery to the very poor; and a period of those convulsions in the mercantile world which spread their eddies in many widening circles. Walter Bingham had not escaped their influence; he was still without employment, and poorer than in the autumn, inasmuch, that he had dipped for those months' support still deeper into his capital. But a heavier sorrow than this had fallen on the young couple. Alas! the little crib was empty; -the pallor of death had displaced the roses of health, and the new life, so full of promise and freshness, had died out from the earth, though so many of the old and feeble, and loveless and wretched, still lingered behind: - one of the solemn lessons, with which each day is rife, that tell of the vanity of human expectations.

The Binghams had quite decided on emigration, and had completed nearly every preparation. Berths were even secured in a ship which would shortly sail, but Walter had still business to settle with his wily cousin. Though what the calendar calls spring, it was a chilly evening; in fact, much such weather as, belonging to opposite seasons, strangely enough, sometimes recalls during one, the other to mind; and so like was it in its character to that day on which we first introduced Walter Bingham to the reader, that he had been more than once irresistibly reminded of it and its events. He had called on his cousin on his return home, hoping finally to arrange the matter between them, in which there was a dispute about two or three hundred pounds. They were in earnest conference in a parlor fronting the street, and had drawn near the window to examine some memorandums scarcely otherwise to be distinguished in the deepening twilight. Suddenly there was a noise in the street -a rabble of men and boys, apparently dragging along some juvenile offender - and then a halt immediately before the house. In a moment, Bingham recognized in the culprit the child who had interested him so much six months before!

To rush into the street, and to rescue the boy from the rough hands which grasped him, promising to listen presently to any accusations, was the work of a few seconds; and a similar act of impulse was to draw him into Mr. Shirley's dwelling. Most poorly clad, dirty, ragged, meagre, miserable looking to the last degree, the boy still retained the *expression* which had touched so deeply in the heart of Walter Bingham. The blue eyes, gleaming through tears, from time to time looked upwards as he answered Walter's questioning.

"How came you into this trouble?" he asked.

"I broke a window," said the boy.

"Broke a window—on purpose?" pursued his interrogator.

"Yes; I have no home — I want to be sent to prison."

"No home - no parents?" continued Bingham.

"I never had," sobbed the boy. "I am a workhouse child. I was brought up at M——workhouse."

"But they have not turned you adrift into the streets, surely?"

"No: they put me out to a shoemaker."

"Then why are you homeless?"

"Because I sold a bit of leather for twopence, which I thought master had thrown away—I am sure I did"—and here the boy broke into a torrent of tears.

"Come, tell me all about it," said Bingham,

in a kind voice, suspecting there was a story of oppression and temptation to hear.

"He beet me for lesing a penny and said I

"He beat me for losing a penny, and said I stole it—but I never did," sobbed the poor unfortunate; "and then—and then—they called me a thief, and the boys laughed at me, and asked me what I stole—as—as—I never had halfpence for play or for cakes—and yet they would not believe me when I said I was not a thief, and so—and so—I took the bit of leather, and I never had twopence before."

"And what did you do with the money?"

"I bought nuts for the boys in the court. But they sent me to prison for a thief, and when I came out I had nowhere to go — master would not let me into his house — and so — and so — I broke the window to go back to prison: for I won't be a thief, and what can I do?"

What can I do? Oh, question so difficult for sages and legislators to answer; and one which can never be satisfactorily solved till charity walks more bravely abroad in the world—with a hand ready to raise up the fallen,—and hope shines as God meant it to shine—a light to cheer and lead forward even the most wretched! Absorbed in the child's history, Bingham had not noticed his cousin; but now he looked up, and was almost alarmed to see that he had sunk into a chair, and that his countenance was of a

deathlike paleness. Truth to tell, he too had started at the expression of the "blue eyes," and when the boy mentioned the M—— workhouse, his guilty conscience told him the rest.

Bingham raised his hand to his brow, as if he would sweep back a host of newer memories, and recall, in all their vividness, the scenes of his boyhood.

"Lucy — poor Lucy! — is it so?" he murmured, appealing to his cousin, who, with the characteristic cowardice of cruelty, dragged him into an adjoining room, and besought him in the most abject manner to keep his secret. Mean, craven souls always judge the nobler ones which they are unable to comprehend by their own low standard, and Shirley was full of dread and suspicion that his cousin would use his newly acquired knowledge as a means of terror and a threat over him.

Charles Shirley had a shrewish wife, with a fortune "settled on herself!"

There was a terrible confession wrung from him by interrogations, and made in fear and trembling.

A false marriage, an awakening to shame, desertion, and maternity, and death in a work-house!

"Not for your sake, not for yours," exclaimed Bingham, with honest indignation, "but for the memory of that suffering girl, but for the presence of those 'blue eyes' which watched over me in the hours of mortal sickness, I take the charge of your nameless child. To the southern hemisphere, away from the land of his birth, I take him—he is not yours to give."

And when Fanny, his dear Fanny, she whose heart ever beat in unison with his own, heard the tale, she wreathed her arms round her husband's neck in a proud and approving caress, and looking down at her black garments, and pointing to the empty crib, she murmured — "To be a substitute, at least a consolation."

And the three are at this hour crossing the blue ocean! May fair winds speed them on their way, and a bright sky canopy their new home. The heart's promptings more often come straight from heaven than the cool calculations of the head; and I am dreaming a beautiful dream, of childlike affection, and unutterable gratitude; of an approving conscience, and of fortune's gifts, which seem profuse to them of few wants and simple pleasures!

THE LAW OF OPINION.: A TALE.
Munro, Georgina C

Amaranth, or Token of Remembrance (1847-1855); 1849; American Periodicals

## THE LAW OF OPINION.

### A TALE.

#### BY GEORGINA C. MUNRO.

It was the last day of the assizes in a country town, and a man sat on the wayside a few miles distant from that town, his chin resting on both hands, his elbows on his knees, his gaze fixed on the ground, and his whole air betokening the extreme of despondency or sullenness; perhaps of both; for though he was young, scarce two and twenty, there was a deep gloom on his brow, which might be referred to either feeling, and a lurid gloom was in the downcast eyes, while his cheeks were pale and sunken, through anguish of mind, not want or illness. His entire worldly possessions were contained in the small bundle lying beside him, tied up in a handkerchief; truly all his possessions, for he had neither good character nor friends. At those assizes just terminating, he had been arraigned for murder - the murder of his dearest friend, the ascribed motive being the appropriation of a trifling sum belonging to the deceased. There was a strong chain of circumstantial evidence against him, but a connecting link was wanting, and he

was found "Not guilty:" a Scottish jury would have said "Not proven;" but no such middle course being allowed in England, the result was an acquittal. But what an acquittal! No hand was extended in friendly greeting; no voice welcomed him back to liberty; no eye looked kindly on him. He was restored to all the privileges of a free-born Englishman; but he was an outcast from the society of his countrymen. The law pronounced him innocent; but the public voice proclaimed him guilty, and renounced his fellowship. On being recognized that morning, he had been dismissed with insult from the miserable lodging whither he had betaken himself the previous evening. He had been reviled. hooted, and pelted beyond the outskirts of the town, and only saved from personal injury by the interference of the officers of that law it was assumed he had offended; and his spirit was chafed and his feelings wounded by the contumely with which he had been treated.

How long he had been there he could not have told: the shadows might have moved, but he marked them not—all was shadow now to him; while the flight of time was unevidenced by any diminution of the weariness of body or lassitude of mind which had bade him pause there to rest. There were footsteps along the road, and voices approaching, but he did not look up; at that

moment he seemed not to care who the passers by might be. Suddenly one near to him pronounced his name and the crime for which he had been tried, coupled with opprobrious and insulting epithets. He started to his feet with his bundle in his hand, and looked wildly round him. Several lads were gathered in a semicircle, and one of their number having just proclaimed his identity with the object of universal detestation, they were gazing on him with looks of mingled aversion and curiosity. "Stand back, all of you!" exclaimed the unfortunate man, in a threatening tone, indignant at being stared at in that manner, like a wild beast.

They retreated a few yards; then, emboldened by distance and numbers, began to taunt and upbraid him with the death of his friend, and with many a degrading thought and evil passion which had never entered his heart nor his imagination, until, stung to madness by their provocations, he raised a large stone which lay at his feet, though more with the intention of dispersing his tormentors than of injuring any one of them. A shout of defiance from the young ruffians strengthened his purpose, and already the missile was poised in his hand, when a voice seemed to echo that hated word "murder," but in warning, in his ear; then, recalled in an instant to himself, he repulsed the temptation of

revenge, cast the stone to the ground, and springing over the hedge, amidst a yell of exultation from the youthful champions of justice, bounded away across the country, over fence and ditch and field, in his headlong flight towards his home.

Home! What a world of meaning is conveyed by that single word! What does it not imply of hope and gladness, of sweetest memories, strong affections, and pure and stingless pleasures? And shunned and miserable as he was. even that unhappy being had a home, where dwelt those who were very dear unto his heart. But how might they receive him? The doubt had inflicted greater agony on his spirit than the bitterest taunts of his most savage persecutors. It was dusk when he entered his native village, and involuntarily he slunk along with a stealthy step, lest the sound of his foot might awaken animosity. Many weeks had elapsed since he was there last, and though all was still the same, it looked different to him. There were the same cottages, with their low quaint fences, and walls draperied with honeysuckle and roses; but as he passed they seemed to frown on him somewhat of the abhorrence with which the once kindly tenants now would meet him. The village church, built on a rising ground, was soon observable, looking shadowy and spectre-like amid the gloom; and he remembered his childish awe, in years gone by, at the thought that he should one day be placed beneath the green turf which girt it round - now he would that he had been laid there then. There, too, was the blacksmith's shed, where he had so often loitered in idle hours; some work still detained the blacksmith at his anvil, and it was surrounded by loungers, talking eagerly - alas! he could but too well guess the subject of their conversation! A little shop, with oranges, eggs, cakes, bull'seves, and such kinds of sweatmeats, in the window, stood near: it was his mother's. He had not seen her since his arrest, and he knew that she had been very ill during the interval - ill through distress at the charge brought against him. Long ere this she would have known of his release: would she, could she, too, share in the general aversion he had excited?

With a faltering step he entered beneath the humble roof—the shop was empty, and he passed onward to the open door, which led into the inner room. At the sound of his footstep, a girl, who had sat crouching on a low stool beside the fire, rose and came forward, and on seeing him, flung herself into his arms, and burst into tears. She was his sister, his only one, and they had been a great deal to each other; yet, as he kissed her cheek, he almost fancied she shrunk from the

caress. He released her from his embrace, and approached his mother, who, ghastly pale, and looking, as she was, heart-broken, sat motionless as a statue in the ancient high-backed chair. which his grandmother used to occupy of old. Her countenance was so rigid, her form so deathlike, that he dared not, as he could have wished, fall upon her neck, but he knelt down at her feet, as he used to do as a child, when she would teach him those prayers he had too frequently omitted of later years. The poor woman laid a hand on either shoulder, and looked into his face. "Thank God, you have come back!" said she, in a low voice - "thank God that you are safe! But, oh that I should ever have lived to see this day!"

"Mother, mother!" said the wretched man, hoarsely, "I am innocent — I am innocent of shedding blood, as when I lay an infant in your arms! Mother, say you do not think me guilty!"

"I hope you are not, Richard," replied the mother. "God only knows how earnestly I hope you are not."

And this was Richard Drewatt's welcome home, after all his sorrow, his sufferings, and his danger, and by those who loved him better than did any one else on earth. But the curse of imputed crime was upon him; and even his nearest and dearest could not feel towards him as of old. They were kind to him, however, and strove hard that he should perceive no difference in their mode of treating him; though, notwithstanding all their efforts, scarcely a minute passed without some involuntary betrayal of the change. For some days he remained quiet, without stirring abroad: he was, indeed, unfit for looking after anything. But while keeping still as death in the little room over the shop, the kindly-meant, but often ill-judged, remarks of the occasional customers—from whom his arrival was attempted to be concealed—reached his ears, telling him in what estimation he was held by former friends.

The village stood within two miles of a large town, whither he at length proceeded one morning in quest of employment, having stolen from his mother's dwelling before daybreak, like a thief escaping from prison, and gained the open country ere any of the neighbors were awake. Near the entrance to the town was the shop where he had learned and wrought at his trade of cabinet-maker, and he called there first, not with any expectations of success; for though his former master had given him a good character on his trial, he had not shown him any kindness afterwards; but Richard had nerved his mind to the effort to stem the tide of persecution, and assumed that, being acquitted, he must necessa-

tion, the master answered coldly that his place was filled up, and no more hands were at present needed. He went to another, and yet another, until he had been at every shop of the description in the town, but with equally bad success: in each establishment there was some one that knew him, and his application was cut short at once. The last of the number belonged to the former foreman of his old master, and his refusal of employment, though as decided, was more kindly worded than most others. Drewatt turned to go away, and yet he hesitated. "It is this unfortunate story against me prevents your taking me on," said he, at length. "Surely, sir, you cannot believe that I am guilty?"

rily be considered innocent. But to his applica-

"I do not myself," was the reply, "but I am sorry to say there is a feeling against you, and my men would not let you work with them."

Sad, and sick at heart, Richard stole back to his mother's house in the dim twilight. How different it was in former times, when from that very town which now rejected his proffered labor, he used to return every evening, tired perhaps with his work, but gay and happy, and to a home indeed made blessed by affection and innocent and spontaneous merriment. Now they were forced and very mournful smiles which greeted him; and he had scarcely voice enough to reveal

his disappointments, expected though they had been.

On the following morning he set forth again, on a similar errand, to another town, about twelve miles distant from the village. But the same ill-fortune still attended him: some really had no vacancy for workmen, some looked suspiciously at him—for his description had gone the round of all the papers—and then declined engaging him. One person there was, evidently inclined to give him work, who asked his name, looked queer on hearing it, and inquired if he had not been till lately in the employ of Mr. Dunn at C. Richard replied in the affirmative, and was told there was no employment for him there.

Yet more dejected than before, the unfortunate man retraced his steps, resolving without further loss of time to quit the village perhaps forever, to prosecute, at a greater distance from the scene of his rebuffs and insults, his search of an opportunity to earn his subsistence honestly, by the labor of his hands. His immediate removal was indeed requisite; for the fact of his presence began to be whispered abroad, and people were growing chary of sending their children to the shop, where a reputed murderer might be encountered, and were not over ready to come themselves. And this shop being now the widow's sole support, loss of custom would be too

ruinous to be lightly hazarded. Were we giving the rein to invention, we might have sought to work upon the reader's feelings by depicting such loss of custom as being the immediate consequence of the general feeling against Richard. But we are relating a plain unvarnished tale; and in this instance the worthy villagers did not thus visit the presumed misdeeds of the son upon his unoffending parent; though the school which Kate kept formerly had inevitably to be discontinued.

It was night when Richard reached the first straggling houses of the hamlet; vet after passing them he sat down in the deeper obscurity at the foot of a ruined wall, for his heart failed him at the thought of meeting those at home, with the tale of repeated denials he had to tell. He heard a footstep coming along, and shrunk down to the level of a large stone and the rank weeds beside it, for whose vicinage he was thankful; for, more especially in his present irritated and desponding mood, he hated the very idea of encountering any of his former acquaintances. Presently he heard a lighter though slower step approaching from the opposite direction; and while still the angle of the wall prevented his seeing this second person, the man, who was by this time close to him, called out - " Why, who comes here? is 't you, Mary?"

"No—it's me—Kate Drewatt," replied Richard's sister in a trembling voice, and the next instant he could discover her form amid the dimness.

"Oh! ar'n't you almost afraid to be out so late? shall I go home with you?" inquired, with considerable hesitation, the former speaker, whom Drewatt recognized as one he had often considered Kate's most favored lover. Poor girl! it was in those bygone days when she had several.

"No, thank you; I can go home by myself," said Kate, in a prouder tone.

"Why, Kate, you must n't take it ill of me, that — that —" began the youth. "I mean you must n't put any blame on me because that —"

"I put no blame on any one for anything," replied Kate, sadly. "But you need n't tell me plainer what you mean, George Rushwood, for your looks and your behavior have spoken plainly as a printed book already."

"But what I mean, Kate, is not for you to be going to think I did n't love you, because I can't now wish you for my wife. If you were changed, Kate, as you can never change; if you were ugly and frightful, instead of the prettiest girl hereabouts, I would have loved you all the same — I could have worked for you, and for your mother, if she was poor and old, and had a dozen helpless children, I'd have worked for them all. But

no, Kate—though it goes nigh to break my heart to say so—I can't have the folks say that my wife is Dick Drewatt's sister."

"You might have waited till she was offered to you before you refused her," replied Kate with a little feminine spirit, though even then she could hardly speak for weeping. "But though Kate Drewatt is very, very unhappy, she is not yet so miserable as to wish the love or the pity of any man, much less any man who could despise her."

During their short dialogue the poor girl had moved past Rushwood, and she now hurried away, without leaving time for a reply. Her sometime suitor, and even now lover, gazed after her for a minute. "No—I can't do it!" he exclaimed at length, striking his stick loudly on the earth: "I can't! Father and mother would come out of their quiet graves to curse me, if I did it!" and with a bitter malediction on his unsuspected listener, Rushwood went his way.

Can any one guess that listener's feelings? They cannot imagine them more painful than they were. He knew before that he had been the means of heaping fearful misery on his family; but until then he had not seen its full extent. But self will have its due on all occasions: even amid his aggravated distress on their account, it cost him a bitter pang to know that

Kate had not made a single attempt to vindicate him. He could not, therefore, marvel at the imperfectly concealed loathing with which she endured his parting embrace, even while murmuring best and sincerest wishes for his happiness; his mother, too, as she blessed him, breathed a prayer rather for his reformation than his preservation from evil ways; and he left them with a heavy heart, inwardly resolving never again to cast the blight of his presence over them.

However, fortune seemed disposed to smile more kindly on him in the distant town, which, after many days of weary travelling, he reached at last; for there he obtained employment, under a feigned name, and by his expertness and industry appeared to have secured a fair prospect of its continuance.

One day there came a person on business to Drewatt's employer, whose face the wanderer half fancied he had seen before, though, as the stranger appeared to take no notice of him, he thought it must have been mere fancy. After that day it occurred to him, however, that his fellow-workmen kept more aloof, and were little disposed to enter into conversation with him, and not at all to seek his companionship — a circumstance rendered the less remarkable, it must be owned, by his being in general silent, moody,

and reserved; for, strive as he might to prevent it, the hard usage he had of late experienced had wrought such change in his demeanor. When Saturday night came, he was asked whether he had ever gone by the name of Drewatt; he could not deny it, and was at once discharged—penniless, except for his last week's wages, since he had made a constant practice of transmitting every farthing he could spare to his mother, whose declining health and narrow means—narrowed yet more through Kate's loss of her school—stood in much need of such assistance.

Richard judged truly that after this discovery it would be of no avail to seek employment in the neighborhood, and on the impulse of the moment he determined on taking his departure instantly from the place where the stigma of hatred and disgrace had followed. So packing up his personals, which had not much increased in bulk during the interval, he set out that very night to recommence his wanderings. He had gone scarcely half a mile with this intent, when he perceived a horse standing by the roadside riderless. On drawing near he found that he who should have been the rider was lying, head downwards, in a dry and shallow ditch, in the heavy sleep of intoxication, with one foot still in the stirrup, and his life at the horse's mercy. But, wiser than his master, the animal stood

perfectly quiet, - one might almost fancy, meditating on the fallen state of man. The stranger appeared in danger of instant suffocation; therefore Drewatt hastily extricated his foot, dragged him to a safer position on the grassy bank, and loosened his cravat. It then occurred to him to try to discover some clue to the residence of his unwished-for charge, whom he did not much like to leave alone in that condition, and who was to all appearance a farmer well to do in the world. On examining his pockets with that view, Drewatt found a large sum in gold, and notes to evidently a greater amount. The voice of the tempter spoke at once to his heart, and met a fearful echo there. Would that wealth were his! for wealth it would be to him, more than he could hope the toil of his whole lifetime would amass. And what but his own will were required to make it his? and then no more weary wanderings in search of work - no more dependence on the whim of his employers - no more depressing fears lest the breath of slander might deprive him of the poor man's chief earthly blessing, leave to labor for his livelihood. Here was enough to convey him to a distant country, where none could recognize him: here was enough to establish him well in business for himself in that strange land; and to enable him to provide sufficiently for his mother's wants. And she need never know how he had gained that money which supported her old age — nor need the world; and even should suspicion of the robbery be cast upon him, it could not follow him in his flight; he could guard against being tracked; and as for that name, which must be left as a useless encumbrance behind him, it could not be consigned to greater ignominy than already covered it, or be exposed to deeper execration than had been already poured upon it.

He began to remove the talismanic treasure from the sleeper's pocket; but, at its touch, better thoughts came over him: the thought of that world hereafter, where each should be judged by his deeds and feelings, and not according to the opinions of his fellow-men; the thought also of this world, where he would thus be lending a darker coloring to the calumnies of evil wishers, overwhelming his unhappy relatives with yet more poignant anguish. No, he would not do it! the temptation had passed by, and the gold seemed to scorch his hand as if it had been hurning coals, and the notes felt like living scorpions, as he quickly replaced them, eager to get the now hated things out of his sight. His next consideration was, what to do with the senseless. brutalized being who had steeped his senses to complete submersion in his inebriating draughts. There was no house in view, and he could not remove him without assistance, while at the same time Drewatt feared to leave him, for at that moment the dread lay painfully heavy on his mind, that should the farmer be robbed, it would be ascribed to him. He sat there for some time: at length a person came along the road, whose aid he claimed. They shook the sleeper until he was as wide awake as his stupefied faculties would permit, then placed him on his horse, and, supporting him on either side, conveyed him to the town, where, in the first respectable inn they came to, he was left to finish his sleep, his property being first counted over in the presence of several persons, and consigned to the safe keeping of mine host. Then, with a well pleased conscience, and the satisfaction of having done his duty, Drewatt sought a lodging for the night, within the precincts of the town which, but a few hours before, he thought he had left forever.

On the following day he was, to his inexpressible amazement, taken into custody on suspicion of having robbed the very man who was so much indebted to his kindness. It appeared that at a cattle market, held on Friday, the farmer had effected sales to a great extent, for which he had been paid in gold and notes; of the latter he had marked down the numbers, and now asserted that one, for five pounds, was missing. On the Monday Drewatt was examined, he was proved

to have been alone with the complainant, after which period there was no opportunity for commission of the theft. His previous bad character, which now came forward, likewise went against him, and he was remanded until further evidence could be procured. And this was the reward of all Richard's good resolves and withstandings of temptation! Would this story, also, reach the village, to furnish food for ill-natured comments, and carry renewed sorrow to that dwelling which misfortune had already made its own. He did not doubt it: indeed, he was in that frame of mind not much to doubt that the note would be discovered in such position, and other circumstances transpire, so as to perhaps convict him. "It is as well to do evil as good," he thought; for he thought, too, that had he stolen the money, he should not have waited for detection.

We will not do more than allude to the whirlwind of varied passions which convulsed Drewatt's mind during the interval, until, looking indeed like a very culprit, he was again brought up for examination. But there an unexpected witness presented himself—the landlord of the public house where the farmer had passed the Friday night, and staid drinking in honor of his good fortune nearly all Saturday, and he produced the note in question, with which his customer had paid his bill. The state of intoxication in which the farmer was at the time prevented his recollecting the circumstance; and he was severely reprimanded by the magistrate for his recklessness in thus preferring a charge against an innocent man, when a more careful computation of the gold in his possession would have proved his property in a state of security which he had not deserved. Perhaps the magistrate's animadversions drove the idea out of his mind: but at all events. Drewatt's accuser walked away without offering any recompense to the man who had in all probability preserved his life. Drewatt was told he might bring an action for false imprisonment, with every certainty of damages: but he would try nothing of the kind; he was sick of the law - sick of himself - sick of the world altogether; nor was such feeling much diminished by discovering subsequently that the general impression was that he had meditated the robbery, but that the approach of another person had compelled a change of purpose. What else could such an evil-minded man have meant to do?

A fortnight after this, pale, emaciated, and enfeebled, Drewatt passed out of the town. He had been ill, very ill indeed, since his discharge, and all his money and some of his clothes were gone, one shilling alone remained for his expenses, and he felt that soon he must beg, or

starve, - or steal! Walking was toilsome to him then; but on he went, slowly indeed, and with frequent rests, yet he had gone a good many miles, when, an hour or two after midday, he sat down to make his humble meal. There was an alehouse by the roadside, and a little beer might have recruited his strength; but he had no money to waste, and passing it by some distance, he drew forth the slice of bread and bit of cheese he had brought with him for his dinner. While engaged in eating it, Richard perceived something lying a little way further on, on the other side of the road, and when he had finished. he went over and picked it up. It was a green silk purse, - though not exactly what every one would have called a purse, being simply a little silk bag, tied round carefully with the cord which formed its string. Such as it was, however, it was not empty, and Richard's heart leaped for joy as he felt that it contained two large coins besides smaller ones. Here was fortune! here was enough, in all probability, to keep him some time longer from want, perhaps until he should be able to meet once more with employment. Yet, though the sight of its contents would have been pleasing to his eyes, he put the purse into his pocket without loosening the string; not from any doubt as to the appropriation of the money, but he felt some misgivings about meddling too

fortune should be the source of fresh trouble. He went on with a lighter heart and a firmer step, most thankful for the timely assistance thus thrown in his way. After a time, he began to wonder how the money had been dropt, and who had lost it. "Would it had been a farmer," he thought, "were it ten thousand times as much, and sunk in the deep dark ocean, and of no benefit to me!" Such are the feelings which the misconduct of one man too frequently excites towards his class. But the aspect of the little bag forbade the idea; it had belonged, most probably, to some one in very humble circumstances, perhaps was the sole treasure of one whom its loss would leave poor and wretched as himself-and he knew how hard such misfortune was to bear. This thought poisoned his delight, and as he proceeded he employed himself in further conjectures as to the loser.

much with it in a hurry, lest this apparent good

At length he saw a young girl coming along, looking from side to side of the road, and examining every tuft of grass with the unmistakable air of one who has missed some article which should have been forthcoming. "Have you lost anything?" he inquired.

"I have, indeed!" she replied, turning on him a look of deep concern.

<sup>&</sup>quot;Was it a purse?"

"Oh yes!—a little green silk bag, with two half-crowns, a shilling, and three sixpences!" exclaimed the girl eagerly, evidently in a hurry to identify it.

It was immediately restored to her, and the most heartfelt gratitude was poured forth with that natural eloquence which has its source in feeling. But almost as eloquent, and yet more welcome to Drewatt, was the language of those bright and truth-fraught eyes, as also the expression of that youthful and ingenuous countenance, whose beauty they enhanced. Drewatt had seen many pretty girls, but never one who seemed half so lovely in his eyes - the voice of kindness and friendship sounds doubly sweet to ears unaccustomed to receive it, and hers being that voice might have some influence on his feelings. She observed how ill he looked, advised him to rest, and insisted on his accepting the best share of some fine plums she carried in a basket. And very pleasant and refreshing they were to Drewatt's weariness, though yet more refreshing were the kind words and fearless demeanor of the girl, as, seated near him on the bank, she eat her own division of the fruit. Had she but known who was her companion, what difference might it not have occasioned in her conduct! Drewatt did not try the experiment, but after the fruit was finished, they walked on a little way together, when he assisted her over a stile, and she departed in her ignorance; though the whole of the story of her own life had passed into his possession; and he knew that to increase, instead of being a burthen on the scanty resources of an infirm father, she had, as soon as her younger sister was old enough to supply her place in the house, procured a situation as needlewoman, in a city a considerable distance away, whither she was now proceeding; her entire fund for travelling expenses consisting in the little treasure he had restored to her, to make the most of which, having sent on her box, she was performing a portion of the journey on foot.

The following day Drawatt reached another town, and recommenced his series of applications for employment; but all in vain; trade was bad, and many of their regular hands being out of work, no one would engage him—otherwise, his sickly look might alone have barred success, as it did in his endeavors to procure any other kind of work. A second fit of illness seized him, and when its violence was passed by, and he emerged from the wretched dwelling which had sheltered him, he was utterly destitute, without a farthing, or anything in the world, excepting the clothes he wore. He had no resource but beggary, and for some days he subsisted on the fluctuating charity of the towns-people. Then this failed,

also, and he was reduced to fearful want. Food had not passed his lips for more than twentyfour hours, and he stood in a quiet street, near the door of a baker's shop, eying its contents as they alone can do who are starving. There was no one in the shop - no one in the street; the bread, for whose want he was perishing, stood before him in tempting piles; and so near the door! nothing could be easier than to slip in and carry off one little loaf; no one would see him. no one would ever know it. For a moment he wavered, and advanced a step; then he drew back. During his recent illnesses the lessons which his mother had imprinted on his mind in childhood, the precepts of that holy volume which she had made her guide through life, and the words which he had so often heard the clergyman utter in the pulpit, had all wrought powerfully upon his heart, and were not without their fruits. No, he would not yield to the temptation: a few days sooner or later it might be that he died, but he would not prolong his existence by dishonesty. Resolutely, though with trembling limbs, he walked away, and turning into a sort of lane, sat down beneath a wall. The worst seemed to have come at last; he had begged in vain, he would not steal, nothing remained now but to starve. Presently a man came down the lane whistling. As he came near he walked

slower and looked at Drewatt. The latter knew him well; he was a native of his village, who, having been imprisoned for theft, had on his return been driven away by the general insult and avoidance; and he had been one to show his contempt for the convicted thief --- how his heart smote him at the recollection! The other stopped and gazed on him for a moment, ere he could fully recognize the sadly altered face, then exclaiming, "Is this you, Dick Drewatt?" extended his hand, which was clasped most eagerly. "You don't avoid me now!" observed the same speaker, with a smile. Drewatt burst into tears: bodily weakness and conflicting feelings subdued him to such unmanly emotion. "Nay, I did not mean to vex you," continued his former acquaintance, with a kindly roughness, at the same time sitting down by him. "I should be the last man

to pick holes in anybody's jacket."
"But I am not guilty," said Drewatt, earnestly.

"So we all say," replied the other, with some bitterness, "only the world won't believe us. So I told the court; but they paid no respect to my assertions,—they never do. It's a good job that they did not find you guilty, and hang you up like a dog that was not worth a place among the living."

"It might have been as well as giving the dog an ill name," remarked Drewatt, mournfully.

"Ay—so that's it? Well, tell me all about it; I am not so bad or so reckless as I appear, and am earning my living honestly. But first come along, and let us have a pint of beer, and a slice of beef, too; you don't look as if they would hurt you: fretting and fearing won't keep a man alive."

After that welcome meal, it was a blessing to the persecuted man to pour forth without reserve the detail of his sorrows, his disappointments, and his misfortunes, to one who would not scorn. or mock, or shrink from him. The recital was listened to with an air of sympathy which could not be assumed, and the first words of genuine consolation and encouragement, from one who knew his actual circumstances. were uttered by the man whom in brighter days he had contemned. In return for Drewatt's narrative, his old acquaintance, Martin, related somewhat of his own experience of the world since he had quitted their native village - how want of character had stood in his way, and how, recognized when he least desired, that evil had been eclipsed by a character for dishonesty - how the only classes that had welcomed him were those which no companionship nor example could corrupt, and the only promising way of gaining his livelihood was by disreputable means. He told how easy he found it to sink, how difficult to rise, how hard to extricate himself from the moral quicksands ready to engulf him; how he had striven, and how constantly the sincerity of his efforts had been discredited. But the love of evil had not been in his heart; and resolutely disentangling himself from its temptations, he had set forward on the more stony path. Destitute of a trade, having been the factotum of the hamlet's only shop, he had at first earned his subsistence as a bricklayer's laborer; but the work was hard and the wages were small, and having some inkling of the craft of basket-maker, he had attempted it with sufficient success to induce him to stick to it altogether. "It makes a fair enough living, one week with

"It makes a fair enough living, one week with another," he concluded, "and making a little allowance for disagreeable thoughts, I am as happy as possible. You met me in a very merry humor to-day, for I've sold all my stock, and that's always a piece of good fortune to rejoice at. And now you must come with me; my little room will hold us both, and when we get richer we shall have a better lodging."

"But how am I, at least, to get richer?" asked Drewatt sadly. "I'm not strong enough for a bricklayer's laborer, and could not even make a basket."

"But you'll soon be strong enough to be a capital workman, as you know you are by rights," said Martin cheerfully; "and then you can make something more to the purpose than a basket. I once heard of a man who made a very large fortune, and he began by putting a common wooden box outside his door. Don't you think a table or a chair might do as well? So, cheer up, Dick, my boy, we'll be well to do in the world some day! Only get rid of that unlucky name of yours, which would be enough to condemn a saint. We must christen you over again; what shall it be? nothing out of the common way. Ah, Joseph Richards will do. and not seem so strange to you either. So now come home with me, and a good sleep will soon set you all to rights."

A few days, with food and rest, and the cheerful companionship of Martin, did wonders in recruiting Richard's shattered health; and as soon as he was capable, he put his friend's plan in execution. A few articles, of the best construction which the materials Martin could afford to buy and the tools he could borrow or buy permitted, invited, not without success, the purchase of the passenger; and as they were converted into money, others of superior description filled their place; until at the year's end the two friends were enabled to hire a shop, a very hum-

ble one truly, but still a place where the articles produced by their joint industry might be exposed for sale to better advantage, and in greater quantity, than before. As we have already intimated, Richard was a very superior workman; and as Martin also displayed no small ingenuity and taste in the fabrication of his lighter wares, their competition with establishments of longer standing and higher pretensions gradually increased in success, and their receipts in value, the greater portion of which their steady and frugal habits enabled them to employ in the improvement of their business, so that in three or four years more they were sufficiently prosperous to take a large shop in one of the best streets in Here might be seen through one the town. window a crowd of highly finished and fashionable furniture, while the other displayed Martin's baskets, and a hundred other elegant trifles for use or ornament, which the partners had deemed it advisable to add to their stock in trade.

At this time, likewise, their household received an addition in the person of one whom Richard had little expected ever to welcome to his home. But though worldly affairs had prospered, all else had not gone so happily with him in the interval, and he had grieved deeply to hear of his mother's death, which his own evil name had hastened. And she had gone down to the grave, though blessing him, still mourning over his presumed delinquencies, and in that thought there was bitterness unspeakable. Poor Kate, thus left alone in the village, with none to love her, none to whom she could cling for support and comfort in her desolation, had yet at first declined her brother's request to join him. But when she came to seek the means of providing for her own subsistence, the fact of Richard's relationship paralyzed her efforts. It had been her wish to procure a place, no matter as what, anything for which she was fit, no matter with rich or poor, so it was with somebody respectable. But though not so plainly intimated, the truth was clear enough to her comprehension, no one would have her brother's sister in their house; and, in the end, that brother's entreaties and arguments prevailed, and Kate took up her abode beneath his roof. Here then she found again, and through him, that respect in the world's eyes, of which he had been the means of depriving her. Taught somewhat, also, by her own slight experience, of the hardships which had so nearly crushed Richard forever, what he must have suffered, Kate felt that his punishment had been adequate almost to his imputed crime; and recognizing in his struggles to regain his lost position, and in the uniform exemplary conduct and probity which had secured the good-will and opinion of

his fellow-townsmen, the unfeigned desire of well-doing, she found esteem and approbation mingling once more with the affection which had clung to him through all his darkest hours. She no longer shrunk from him now, but strove to make the past forgotten in the present - perhaps there were times when she even deemed that past might have been misinterpreted, and that public opinion had condemned him wrongfully. However, the expression of her sentiments was little called for, as the days gone by were but rarely spoken of in that house; there was to all much in their events to which they would not that the very walls should listen, and they were usually allowed to rest in silence well nigh as deep as though they never had existed. The same care and frugality as of old still

The same care and irugality as of old still characterized the household, to an extent beyond what circumstances might appear to call for; but not merely did its members feel little disposition for amusement or luxury, but not knowing on how precarious a tenure their present prosperity might be held, all were anxious to place themselves above the danger of that helpless penury to which they had seen that general aversion could so easily reduce them. Thus a dentist occupied the best rooms; and Kate, with Martin's assistance, attended the shop, while Richard, glad to escape the necessity of often

entering it, industriously pursued his occupation, in which he was now able to employ two or three men and apprentices. Perhaps he might have hoped that, thrown so much together as they were, a kinder sentiment than friendship would grow up between his sister and Martin, thinking that a marriage between those who knew so much about each other's circumstances that time could scarcely reveal anything to their disparagement, would be, as matters stood, the best thing that could occur. However, there seemed little probability of such an event; on the contrary, Kate Richards, as she now was named, soon attracted the admiration of a respectable young tradesman, considerably to the embarrassment and vexation of her brother, who foresaw nothing but evil arising out of this attachment, however it might end; since, whatever might prove Kate's decision, it was evident that the young man was not in himself disagreeable to her.

One day Richard had been called into the shop to receive directions about some furniture which was to be made to order, and he was still loitering when three persons entered. The first glance recognized the pretty owner of the little green silk bag, and though he did not make himself known, he could not think of retiring. She was accompanied by a younger female, and a

person who evidently either was, or soon would be, the husband of one of them, since it was very obvious that they were selecting furniture for their best rooms, and also that it was the first time of furnishing at all. From her evincing most interest in the matter, Richard - somewhat oddly - at once set down his acquaintance of an hour as the bride then or to be. And vet the idea vexed him, though he felt that there was no just reason for its doing so; for what could it be to him? At length the bright eyes of his wayside friend were turned on him; she half started, and in a moment looked again - he could not appear unconscious, and she exclaimed with the same lively frankness which had marked her demeanor of old, "Surely, sir, I've seen you before? Was it not you that once gave me the purse I had lost?"

This recognition met a cordial response, and in a few minutes the whole party were talking as though they had known each other for months. And in a little while Richard had learned by what chance he had again encountered Mary Hope, for in her lot also there had been changes. Her father was dead, and her sister being about to make an exceedingly good match, by marrying a tradesman just set up for himself in that very town, they had persuaded Mary to give up the situation which she still held, and come to

live with them for altogether. And so she was neither married nor to be married; yet, again, what should that be to him? Did he not feel that a viewless barrier divided him and his from the rest of the world? Had he not regarded with pain the possibility of an attachment between Kate and one otherwise well suited to her? and if such considerations weighed in her case, should they not weigh a hundred times more heavily in his own? Alas! the prudence and foresight which had before been watchful, slumbered now that his own feelings required their utmost vigilance. Brought in contact with the only woman whose face had ever lingered in his memory as a fair thing to be treasured, he yielded to the fascination, thoughtlessly seeking her presence, and cultivating the willing friendship of her relatives, until, ere he had once reflected on consequences, he was so deeply attached, that it would indeed have needed a powerful effort to break the charm which bound him. But no such effort did he make; hope whispered sweetly, and he listened but too willing to be persuaded, as she argued the improbability of misfortune again assailing him, or evil report once more casting its shadow over his path, and blighting the happiness of those allied to him; and set forth the folly of throwing aside the proffered blessings of his lot, through dread of mere unlikely possibilicloudless joy and felicity — of his sister and himself tasting that happiness of which they had once thought to have taken leave forever — united to those they loved, and enjoying the gifts of fortune, and the respect and friendship of their acquaintance. He could not turn from the enchanting vision, he would not repel it; but resigned himself to its contemplation, to the almost total forgetfulness of the thunder-cloud which might burst over him when least expected, destroying all his brilliant hopes, and bidding Mary and his sister's lover upbraid and scorn both him and Kate.

Thus matters went on; Richard heeded not

ties. A scene seemed spread before his eyes of

that Kate was on the very point of uniting herself to one who knew not her father's name, still less suspected her brother's character; he heeded not that he had himself all but asked Mary Hope to be his bride. He had made up his mind to fearlessness; to be happy, and tremble not at shadows. He was in this mood one day walking with Martin, who had not a little contributed to his satisfied frame of mind, when a stage-coach passed to its place of stopping, but a little way off. Richard at once turned deadly pale. "I am lost!" he said. "A man on that coach has recognized me, and I know well what will follow."

"But are you certain?" asked his friend.

"Ay, certain enough. I saw he recollected me as well as I did him. He was a fellow-apprentice of mine, and one of the witnesses whose evidence, though true, went so unfortunately against me. We were friends of old, and he spoke kindly of me on the trial; but that is nothing; I have learned the extent of such friendship, and know I shall be ruined. Fool that I was, to think it would be otherwise! If I had not been a fool indeed, what misery might not have been spared me!"

"Then let us hurry home," said Martin. "By keeping in-doors a day or two, he may never find you out."

"It is too late," replied Richard, glancing round, and there sure enough was his old friend hastening after them, though to his surprise with outstretched hand, and friendly air. His greeting, too, was friendly, and betokened much pleasure at meeting Richard so obviously improved in circumstances.

It was impossible to avoid asking Berry to accompany them home, and, in fact, Richard felt as though it would be in vain to struggle against the inevitable ruin now closing round him. On their way, Berry addressed Drewatt by that now unwonted name. "That name is unknown here," said he, sadly, "to all except this friend

who is now with me. Whatever you may do afterwards, do not call me by it to-day!"

Berry understood his meaning instantly, and answered rather to it than to his words. "Do not fear me, Dick, I never will betray you; I know what you have suffered. I, for one, believe you innocent, and am delighted to find, as must be the case if this place is yours, that all this knocking about has done you no harm in the end."

Richard led him into the shop without replying, for though this declaration had for the time reassured him, he remembered but too bitterly all that persecution had already cost him. After a few hours of equally friendly communion, Berry left them, and Richard knew that his secret still was safe, that his identity with a person whom he had heard mentioned even by them was yet unsuspected by his fellow-townsmen. But the satisfaction this gave him was of but short duration. He had been rudely awakened from his dream, and his eyes would not reclose, but remained open to the precipice on whose brink both Katherine and himself were standing. The slightest breath might dash them down, and what right had they to drag with them others who were unconscious of their danger. Kate also was aroused from the pleasant visions she had indulged in; but that he knew not, nor dared he

at that moment disturb her tranquillity with these considerations he had himself so long forgotten. It was his own conduct, with respect to poor Mary Hope, which most forcibly struck on his conscience, and called forth his remorseful feeling. Had he not, heedless of the misery it might bring upon her, striven to win her affection, and of late thought he had succeeded? Lovely, amiable, and gentle-hearted as she was, was this all to which his love for her had tended? Deeply guilty as he felt towards her, no reparation was possible; but his past conduct could not be persevered in, and he at once made up his mind as to his course.

On the evening after encountering Berry, he went to her sister's house and asked Mary to take a walk with him. She complied, and they gained the open country the nearest way, almost in silence, Mary catching somewhat of the contagion of her companion's grave demeanor, which greatly aroused her wonder. At length, when they were far from the noise and bustle of the town, Richard began to tell her of his attachment, of how truly and fervently he loved her, and how that feeling had grown to be the one thing ruling both thought and action. Earnestly, even eloquently, he spoke, for his heart was with his words; and Mary listened, as perhaps few girls have listened to such a tale; for though it

the speaker's manner which seemed to cast the foreshadowing of coming evil over her spirit, and all other emotions were mastered by a nameless fear. When he paused, she looked up and would have spoken, but he prevented her. "You have yet more to hear," he said; "you have to hear much, Mary, which my love for you could alone extenuate. But I do not try to excuse it; I know how wrong and basely I have acted, and I do not ask for pardon. Let us sit here, and in a few moments you shall know all."

Pale and trembling, Mary sat down at the foot

was pleasant to her ears, there was something in

of the tree he indicated, while Richard placed himself near. He then went on to tell how a dark cloud had settled over his name, and blighted his character, and how it had injured those who were then dearest to him: he sketched his fate since that unfortunate period, and finally he told her his name and the crime with which he had been charged, and with which her memory had instantly connected it. Mary's face was hidden by her hands, and the tears flowed fast through her fingers. They seemed to fall like drops of molten lead upon his heart. "And now, Mary," said he, rising, "you know all. You know why I dare not now ask you to share my miserable doom; but you cannot know how, madly adoring you, I was induced to believe myself beyond the reach of danger, and therefore in my blindness thought to win you for my wife. All the guilt of that deception I now feel and confess; I know I have behaved like a brute and a villain; and yet the knowledge that you will hate and despise me is almost punishment enough."

"Hear me, Richard Drewatt," exclaimed Mary, as she rose also, and dashed the blinding teardrops from her eyes; "for once I will call you by that name, to tell you that, from all I have known and heard of you, from all you have suffered and withstood, I believe you to be as guiltless of that terrible crime as I am myself. 1 cannot blame your conduct; I know not if it was prudent; but I cannot wish you had done otherwise. And why should you so despond? you have not done evil, and good is sure to triumph at the last. Why should you be certain of misfortune, when it may never reach you? Safe and undisturbed, as you have lived here so long, you may remain; every year added to your age would lessen the danger of discovery, and at best or at worst, come weal or woe, Mary Hope is willing to share it with you, if you will let her!"

Richard's first emotion was one of rapturous delight at this unexpected declaration. But with reflection came wiser and more generous thoughts; he remembered that with her feelings so wrought upon, she was incapable of judging calmly, and he dared not accept a sacrifice so rashly offered. He told her this, and bade her take time to weigh and consider, ere she pledged herself, in word or thought, to share the fortunes of one so strangely situated. Mary yielded to his arguments, but feared no change in her resolve, nor that the appointed space of a week would leave her less inclined to repeat the pledge he now refused.

On his return, Kate's eyes told Richard she had been weeping bitterly, and inquiry elicited that she had dismissed the lover, in whose keeping her heart was left. And this too was his doing; another evil of his lot. He was deeply grieved, and besought her to allow him to speak to the young man in explanation, that there might at least be no ill-will between them. But she would not hear of it, her dread of contempt was too torturing; and he could scarcely win her to regard with patience his intention of doing so, should Mary Hope's feelings remain unaltered by reflection.

The week was nearly ended when Richard received a communication from a clergyman, requesting him to visit the death-bed of one who had greatly injured him, and wished his forgiveness ere he died. The clergyman added, that the injury he would find in part repaired. Ap-

ant emotion, this letter raised expectations Richard almost feared to indulge in; and half doubting whether, after all, it might not be merely some person who had wronged him of a few pounds, he obeyed the summons without delay. Twenty miles were soon passed over; but he arrived barely in time to hear the selfaccusing confession of Berry, who, irritated by a sudden quarrel, had committed that crime for which he had himself been tried; to comfort the parting and deeply repentant spirit with his forgiveness, and close the eyes of his forme. friend, who, run over by a wagon, thus died a death of lingering agony. The full and complete confession had, however, been already signed and attested; and in a few days it was known all over England, that the supposed murderer was innocent, and that the actual criminal no longer lived.

parently intended to prevent an excess of pleas-

That very evening saw Drewatt enter the house of Mary's sister. The true-hearted girl met him with the frank smile and ready welcome which bespoke a changeless heart. "I have come to you," he said—

"To find me still the same," she added.
"There is no change in me, Richard; nor shall be to the latest hour of my life."

"Nay, it was not that brought me here," he

continued, "I should not have so forestalled the time. But were I alone concerned, your trust and truth might well make me happier than the tidings which I bring, that it is not a wretch shrinking from the knowledge of his fellow-creatures, but one who can fearlessly hold up his head in the company of honest men, who now thanks you for that confidence."

And very thankful he was for that power; thankful not merely that the stigma under which he had so long languished was removed; but even more, that in all his sufferings, and all his trials, he had never yielded to the temptation of doing aught which would now have embittered his happiness, and left his reputation sullied by his own evil act. when the shadow of misfortune had been withdrawn. It was a proud day for Richard Drewatt, when his own rightful name, untarnished and uncontemned, was placed above his door. But it was yet a prouder, when at the altar he received Mary's hand, and gave his sister's to a worthier and a richer lover than the one of whom his evil name had robbed her.

"I have much to thank you for," said he to Martin, some time afterwards. "Our common prosperity is entirely owing to your cheerfulness, perseverance, and foresight, which prevented two innocent men sinking beneath the blind injustice of the world." "Why do you not say innocent man?" demanded his partner bluntly. "You are proved so, but I am not."

"But I feel you are as innocent as myself; I do not wait for proof, nor must we hope for it. Strangely as this exculpation has come to me, to you it is almost impossible."

"It would indeed be impossible!" said Martin; "for I am not innocent. No, Drewatt," he continued with some bitterness, "I was guilty of all they said; but they never asked by what temptation I fell. My sister was starving, and was too proud to beg, and I had sent her everything I had. Think, Dick, if you knew that Kate was starving! However, my theft did not save her, and she died, thank God, without knowing of it! But for all that, because I had erred once, I was not worthless, though very nearly I became so. Av, Dick, it was once, then; but injustice, necessity, and the impossibility of earning my living . honestly, made me do things afterwards which gladly, very gladly, would I forget. And difficult, indeed, was it to get on the right path, after my feet had, as it were, become glued to the wrong one. But I did it at last, and you could not guess how many temptations I had to resist and conquer. But I always hated myself when I did evil, though people made me do it, by pretending that I loved it. Ah, Richard! should

merely not to condemn too rashly, lest he overwhelm the innocent with the punishment of the guilty; but teach him, also, that even the guilty may often be as deserving of his pity as his censure; tell him that misfortune is the parent of more crimes than is a wicked heart; tell him that even the fallen should retain some claim to the forbearance of a fallen race; and bid him, at least, leave the way to reformation open, and drive not the unhappy wretch from evil to worse, and, worst of all, to the fellowship and example of those who are ever ready to seize on fresh

you ever have a child to educate, teach him not

pupils, and become tutors in crime."

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

MRS ABDY

Amaranth, or Token of Remembrance (1847-1855); 1849; American Periodicals

## PLIGHTED TROTH.

## BY MRS. ABDY.

- "FATHERS have flinty hearts,—no tears can move them," said a dark-eyed, sentimental-looking young man, after relating at full length the terrible fact that his respected sire had refused his consent to his immediate marriage.
- "And uncles are much worse," said the lady of his love; "I have always detested uncles since I read the Children in the Wood: uncles and guardians are individually disagreeable, and what may not be expected when they are united in one?"
- "Nothing very appalling," said a quiet, ladylike person, un peu passée, who sat knitting in the back-ground; "our uncle was my guardian as well as yours, Ella, and you know that, although I have possessed my legal liberty eleven years, I have voluntarily continued to make his house my home."
- "But you have no heart, and never had one," said Ella Winfield; "and my uncle's son was a school-boy when you were a ward, and you had

no fear of being trepanned into a marriage with him."

"Neither need you," said Cousin Kate, as she was generally called. "Edward Arnold has never even seen you; when you came to reside with his father he was in Portugal."

"And is it not very odd that he should be returning just now?"

"Not at all; he has terminated the business which took him abroad, and of course his father is desirous of his society and his services in England."

"Well, it appears to me very dreadful to marry the son of one's guardian."

"Nevertheless," said Cousin Kate, "many wards have thought differently. Miss Burney's Cecilia, for instance, whom I doubt not you will admit as far higher authority than any damsel in real life, married the son of her guardian, and gave up her large fortune to be united to him. But you must not be alarmed, Mr. Medwin," she continued, turning kindly to the dark-eyed young man, "at Ella's visions of horror; we will guard her in perfect safety for you."

"Cruel mockery!" exclaimed Medwin, striking his forehead after the most approved melodramatic fashion. "I shall fall a broken-hearted victim to the tyranny of my father."

"Surely I misunderstand you," said Cousin

Kate; "I had imagined that your father and Mr. Arnold had given their consent to your union with Ella, provided that at the end of six months each party continued in the same mind."

"But how are we to exist during this tedious age of separation?" asked Medwin: "we are prohibited from corresponding with each other, and we are not to be suffered even to consider ourselves engaged."

"There is nothing in a name," said Cousin Kate; "if your attachment should continue to the end of six months, it will be of little importance whether your relatives recognized your engagement or not."

"If it should continue," exclaimed Medwin, reproachfully; "how unfeeling a doubt!—but you, Ella, do me more justice."

"I do," replied Ella, in tears; "we have plighted our troth to each other; and this must be our consolation in absence. I hope I shall live to receive your permitted visit at my uncle's house this day six months, if not—"

"I shall not long survive you," said Medwin.

Cousin Kate continued knitting with great
apathy during the whole of this affectionate colloquy; but Ella did not resent her want of feeling. Cousin Kate was thirty-two, and the beauty
of seventeen concluded that she had outlived all
sentiment and sensibility: besides, she retained

no girlish airs and graces; she sported half caps, half-high dresses, and numerous other appointments, which are considered characteristic of the "half young lady;" she had passed, two years ago, from the "beautiful" of book-muslin and roses to the "sublime" of black satin and blond. and her young friends had stamped her with the dreaded title of an old maid. To Cousin Kate. however, the appellation brought no terrors, for every one knew that she bore it from choice. Men, say what we will of them, have generally tact enough to find out the recommendations of such women as decidedly unite sound sense, sweetness of temper, and good principle; and Cousin Kate, with an indifferent person, a small share of accomplishments, and a property of a hundred a-year, had refused half a dozen of the best matches in the neighborhood. "How I wish you had a more sympathizing

"How I wish you had a more sympathizing friend," whispered Medwin to Ella; "but I have precisely the same trial; Sutherland does nothing but laugh at me."

"I shall always value Mr. Sutherland," said Ella, "because he introduced you to our acquaintance; but, alas! he cannot understand you. I have no doubt he speaks on the subject exactly like Cousin Kate, and thinks the conduct of your father and my uncle everything that is just and considerate."

"Precisely so," answered Medwin, with a sigh. "When people advance in years, they confound all distinctions of right and wrong, and lose all sense of trouble or pleasure;—but would we exchange our feelings for theirs?"

"Surely not," said Ella.

"I would not change the miseries of love For all the world calls happiness."

Medwin disdained to reply to Ella's apt quotation in plain prose, and forthwith responded,—

"Know'st thou two hearts by love subdued —
Ask them which fate they covet — whether
Health, joy, and life in solitude,
Or sickness, grief, and death together."

How many more hackneyed quotations the lovers might have perpetrated, and how much more original nonsense they might have talked, it is impossible to say, had not Sutherland at this moment entered the room.

Sutherland was a good-looking, gentlemanly, middle-aged man; he had been slightly acquainted, in London, with Medwin and his father, and when he met with the former at a particularly stupid watering-place, he was glad to improve his knowledge of him, and also to introduce him to the family of Mr. Arnold, with whom he had been intimate for many years. A dull watering-place is the most favorable locality in the world for losing the heart; and Suther-

land, when he saw the many enamored pairs on the pier and cliffs, could not help recalling the words of Rasselas; "Many were in love with triflers like themselves, and many fancied that they were in love, when in truth they were only He felt rather annoyed, however, at Medwin's palpable devotion to Ella Winfield, having himself been the cause of their introduction to each other, and he was much relieved when the senior Mr. Medwin came down to join his son, held a conference with Mr. Arnold, and finally came to the conclusion with which my readers are already acquainted, that the young people were to undergo six months' probation before receiving formal permission to render each other happy or miserable for life.

"Medwin, your father is waiting for you; all is ready for your departure," said Sutherland. Ella sobbed bitterly, and Medwin whispered to her—

"True constancy no time, no power, can move;

He that hath known to change ne'er knew to love."

"How long will this violent attachment last?" whispered Sutherland, with a satirical smile, to Cousin Kate; "tell me—

'What day next week the eternity will end?'"

And Cousin Kate, finding that poetical quotation was the order of the day, and determined not to be outdone, looked up from her knitting, and made the Shaksperean rejoinder—

"Briefly die their joys
Who place them on the truth of girls and boys!"

Mr. Arnold took his niece a short round of the watering-places before returning home; he was really fond of her, and really wished to have her for a daughter-in-law; perhaps he liked her pretty face, perhaps her pretty fortune, perhaps the ties of kindred assisted him to be patient with her follies, perhaps he detected the good will and kindness of heart of which she was in reality possessed, beneath the outward embroidery of romance and affectation; at all events, he wished to restore her spirits, and reinstate himself in her good graces. All, however, was in vain. Ella went to Ramsgate, and fixed herself like an enchanted lady in a chair on the beach, till she was in imminent danger of being carried out to sea in the midst of a tender reverie. At Margate she could only wonder that there were people in the world with hearts sufficiently easy, and minds sufficiently disengaged, to take pleasure in raffling for work-boxes and tea-caddies, and listening to ballads at bathing-rooms. At Herne Bay, she felt a momentary interest in going to look at the "magic car," associating it with reminiscences of the Arabian Nights Entertainments;

but the sight of the cumbrous vehicle thus elaborately designated, quickly rectified her impressions, and she certainly felt relieved when a letter from home summoned her uncle to return thither, even although it came in consequence of the sudden arrival of her much-dreaded cousin. Mr. Arnold lived about twenty miles from London; his villa and grounds appeared all space, bloom, fragrance, and comfort, after the confined lodging-house and scorching shingles of the marine desert they had quitted, and Ella could not feel quite so unhappy as she had promised herself to be. Her cousin was a handsome and agreeable young man, but so far from oppressing her with admiration, he was quite unheedful of her, and directed his whole attention to Cousin Kate; he could not mean anything by it, he could not really be in love with a woman six years older than himself, who had been winning hearts while he was playing at marbles; but still it was provoking to be treated as a child and a supernumerary.

"I am taking my first lesson of neglect," she observed with pique to Cousin Kate, "and I do not find the study agreeable."

"Rather say," replied that lady, "that you are taking your first lesson on the folly of unjust suspicions; neither my uncle nor his son, you must allow, show any symptoms of having destined you to a marriage of compulsion."

Ella next addressed her uncle: "I am afraid my cousin Edward has taken a decided dislike to me," she said.

"Very likely he has," replied Mr. Arnold, coolly; "but dislike may be sooner overcome than indifference. Take heed, Ella, how you cause him to go from one extreme to the other."

But Ella did not "take heed;" she had constantly flowers to be tended, pens to be mended, pencils to be cut, silk to be wound, and music to be copied, in all of which she craved the aid of her cousin Edward in tones so winning and persuasive, that he must have been hard-hearted indeed to have been deaf to her entreaties. His dislike was overcome; she became his favorite companion, and Cousin Kate, rivalled, but not mortified, quietly betook herself again to her books and her knitting.

Medwin returned with his father to London: it appeared a dreary prison-house to him, and the garden of Bedford Square had never seemed so insufferably dingy and dusty; he filled a quire of paper with love-fraught verses, and played none but the most doleful ditties on his flute. His sister complained that he had become a dull and dispirited companion, and protested that she

felt quite an aversion to Ella Winfield for having altered him so much for the worse.

"You shall soon see my school-friend, Araminta Staples," she said to him, on the third week after his return; "papa has allowed me to invite her to stay with me; I dare say you will forget your watering-place goddess in half an hour after your introduction to her."

Piqued by this prediction, Medwin resolved to dislike Araminta Staples very much, picturing her to himself as an inveterate school girl, with red elbows, a passion for thick bread and butter, and an unremitting giggle. Miss Staples, however, proved to be a handsome, pleasing, and unaffected girl, and her style of beauty was much more accordant with Medwin's real taste than that of Ella Winfield; she was an animated, sparkling brunette, with jetty ringlets and a brilliant color, and Medwin felt disposed to say with Lord Byron—

"Who for paler dames would seek?
How poor their forms appear, how languid, wan, and weak!"
Medwin's father also gave the decided preference
to the claims of Miss Staples over those of Miss
Winfield; her fortune was rather better; Ella
had seven thousand pounds, while Araminta, as
the old gentleman facetiously observed, could
"stretch an octave!"—besides, her lively, easy

manners were very agreeable to him: she had, as he emphatically declared, "no nonsense about her," a phrase of which I profess myself utterly incapable of understanding the meaning, but which I conclude means a great deal, from the spirit and energy with which elderly gentlemen are wont to pronounce this mysterious panegyric on their favorites. Araminta, too, could "strike an octave" to the satisfaction of the son as well as of the father; not that she was more musical than Ella, - in fact she was much less so, - but Ella had a fine voice, and thought her time lost in playing anything but an accompaniment to her own singing. Medwin played the flute very indifferently, and could not venture to destroy Ella's sweet and scientific singing by his performance; while Araminta, who did not sing at all, and whose playing was confined to waltzes and quadrilles, was perfectly satisfied to sit at the piano for hours, while Medwin mounted guard by her side with his flute in his hand, accompanying her in all the easy passages, and indulging himself with a gratuitous "rest" when a difficult one happened to occur. Araminta was also very fond of poetry; Medwin looked over his quire of paper to find some effusions worthy of her attention. He gave the preference to some stanzas headed, "To her who will understand them;" but he had extolled blue eyes

and auburn locks in the third and fourth lines; he could not expunge them, but he could alter the description to dark eyes and raven locks, and he forthwith did so. The verses were favorably received: Miss Staples was asked to prolong her visit, and consented to do so; the members of the family circle were perfectly cheerful and contented with each other, and the garden of Bedford Square, enlivened by the companionship of the "dark-eyed maid," appeared to Medwin a most exquisite promenade in comparison with the rough shingles and barren rocks characterizing the scene of his plighted troth.

Six months had exactly elapsed since the separation of Medwin and Ella. Medwin, accompanied by his friend Sutherland, was travelling down by the railroad to the residence of Ella's uncle; no other person entered the carriage which they had selected, and they conversed in perfect freedom.

"This railroad pace is delightful for lovers," said Sutherland, glancing rather mischievously at the woe-begone countenance of Medwin.

"Delightful for true, but not for truant lovers," responded Medwin, with a deep sigh. "After all, I think I had better have written to Ella."

"I do not think so," said Sutherland; "you promised to be at Mr. Arnold's house on this

day, and because you have broken your promise in a great matter, there is no need that you should break it in a small one."

"But what a confession I have to make!" said Medwin; "who could have predicted it?"

" I did from the very first," said Sutherland.

"It amazes me, Sutherland," said Medwin, "how you contrive to keep clear of these scrapes; my father tells me that several ladies have lost their hearts to you."

"Perhaps so," answered Sutherland; "but I have not lost my heart to several ladies; and this circumstance may account for my freedom from those embarrassments of the affections which you denominate 'scrapes.'"

Medwin was silent for a few minutes. "Suppose Ella should attempt her life," he said; "she has told me that there is a deep fish-pond in the grounds of her uncle."

"Is there?" remarked Sutherland, quietly; "I shall then be more than ever rejoiced that we conveyed the news of your dereliction in person, because we can both assist in extricating her from the companionship of the carp and tench."

"You make yourself very merry, Sutherland, with the misfortunes of your friends."

"Nay, Medwin, in general you accuse me of being too wise rather than too merry; but you will allow that I have cause at present to be both merry and wise; after devoting the flower of my youth to the drudgery of a public office on a slender stipend, I have been, as you are aware, just rewarded to the very extent of my hopes and wishes by a situation of eight hundred a year."

Medwin inclined his head in token of assent and congratulation, but inwardly thought that it was of very little consequence whether so confirmed an old bachelor as his friend had eight hundred or two hundred a year to live upon. The train stopped. Mr. Arnold's house appeared in sight, and Medwin led the way to it with a pace more resembling that of a boy "creeping like a snail unwillingly to school," than the flying steps of an impatient lover anxious to prove the inviolability of his plighted troth.

Ella and Cousin Kate sat together in a pretty, tasteful drawing-room, opening on a verandah gay with early flowers.

"How I dread the arrival of poor Medwin!" sighed Ella: "Sir Walter Scott says-

> 'What spectre can the charnel send So dreadful as an injured friend?'

but an injured lover is by many degrees worse. Do you not think it likely that Medwin will challenge my dear Arnold?"

"Not at all," replied Cousin Kate, calmly; "and if he did, I am persuaded that your dear Arnold would refuse the invitation." "I trust, however," said Ella, with anxiety, "that you have fulfilled your promise to me, and directed the pistols, and the fowling piece, and the old sword over the breakfast-room mantelshelf, to be taken down and locked up."

"All is done to your wish, my dear," replied Cousin Kate; "nay, if you desire it, I will even lock up the little case of tortoise-shell pistols given to me last week by my uncle, from one of which proceeds a mother-of-pearl bodkin, and from the other a wrought gold toothpick: but hark! a ring at the garden gate; your slighted lover is advancing up the gravel walk; and now I can only offer to you, by way of consolation, the hackneyed assurance that the sooner a disagreeable interview begins, the sooner it will be over."

In a moment Medwin and Sutherland were in the room; hasty and embarrassed greetings were exchanged, and Cousin Kate, kindly desirous to shorten the troubles of Ella, stepped out into the verandah, summoned Sutherland to admire with her the beauty of a plant, and led him on to a flight of steps, from whence they descended into the garden, and confided to each other the follies and frivolities of their respective young friends. Meanwhile the plighted lovers cast furtive glances at each other; the gentleman twirled his hat, and the lady applied herself to her vinaigrette.

- "My feelings, Miss Winfield," said Medwin at length, "may be better imagined than described."
- "So may mine, I am sure," responded Ella in a low tone.
- "Dreadful!" thought Medwin, "she is more passionately attached to me than ever. Constancy," he proceeded, "is praised and respected by all; but how melancholy is the reverse, how sad is the contemplation when the heart changes, when perhaps it even transfers its affections from one object to another!"
- "Alas! alas!" said Ella to herself, "he has heard of my inconstancy, and is taking this method of showing how he scorns and despises me."
- "What does a person deserve," asked Medwin, "who, after professing undying attachment for a first love, can in the course of a few months address the same fond protestations to a second; what, I say, does such a person deserve?'
- "The scorn and abhorrence of the world," replied Ella with animation, determined not to attempt to screen herself, but to plead guilty to the most poignant accusations of her injured lover.
- "Poor thing!" said Medwin aside, "she suspects that my meaning is personal; she is quite losing her command of temper —— You are

right," he replied; "such conduct is indeed indefensible; 'there is no killing like that which kills the heart;' and oh! what are the woes of sickness, poverty, or blighted fortune, compared with the agony of crushed hopes, slighted affections, wounded sensibility, and wasted tenderness?—Where can the deserted one repair for consolation?—the brilliant bubbles that sparkled on the waters of existence are broken—the—"

"Spare me, spare me!" sobbed Ella, "I cannot bear to hear you; it is too much for my feelings; I could fancy I was listening to Charles Phillips."

"She really has excellent taste and discernment, after all," thought Mèdwin; "I pity her more than ever ——Believe me, Miss Winfield," he continued, "that I sincerely esteem and admire you, and although unfortunately I love another—"

"You mean that unfortunately I love another," interrupted Ella with spirit.

"This is not a subject for jesting," said Medwin gravely; "I take shame to myself to acknowledge that I have been for three months engaged to my sister's friend, Miss Staples,—now, dear Miss Winfield, do not grow hysterical."

But Ella's joyous, irrepressible laughter had nothing hysterical about it.

"You have made me feel quite easy," she said, "respecting a confession that I am about to utter; we have been actuated by sympathetic inclinations, it is certain, for just about the time you mention I accepted the proposals of my uncle's son!"

"Can I believe my senses?" exclaimed Medwin; "after all your protestations, all your vows that you could never love but me, have you given your heart to another?"

"Those vows," replied the young lady, "were breathed with still more warmth by yourself, and why should you be surprised that I have followed your example in breaking them? Cousin Kate told me from the first that I never really loved you."

"And Sutherland," retorted the young gentleman with some irritation, "assured me this day six months, that he was certain I should forget you before the new moon became an old one."

Just then Cousin Kate and Sutherland, having reascended the verandah, walked from it into the drawing-room, accompanied by Mr. Arnold and his son, who had joined them in the garden. Medwin exchanged a cordial greeting with his rival, and Edward Arnold inquired after the health of Miss Staples in a tone of interest which

showed that Sutherland had made him aware of the true position of affairs.

"All has turned out well." said Ella's uncle.

"All has turned out well," said Ella's uncle, "and I think the marriages had better take place as soon as possible; it is not fair to expose constancy to too severe a trial; I shall never place much trust in the plighted troth of young people." "Nay," said Sutherland, advancing to him, and taking the unreluctant hand of Cousin Kate in his own, "permit me from experience to say a few words in defence of true lovers' vows. Ten years ago, Mr. Arnold, I first saw and loved your amiable and excellent niece: I told my love to her, and obtained from her an assurance that she returned it: she was then emancipated from all control; I also was an orphan, and had none to oppose my wishes; but we loved wisely at the same time that we loved well: we decided that our united incomes were inadequate to supply us with the comforts and conveniences of life: I had. however, favorable prospects of affluence; we plighted our troth, but we resolved not to expose ourselves to the prying scrutiny and obtrusive comments of our acquaintance by publicly appearing as a contracted couple; we each met with several opportunities of forming what the world calls a desirable connection, and we each declined such opportunities for the sake of the other; our letters and interviews were not frequent, but we

lived in hope; and absence, although it restrained the fervor of our love, did not diminish its tenderness. I had anticipated that in five years I should have attained the situation that I now hold; I have waited double that time; but for a bride like Kate, I would have willingly waited had the years been passed in pain and bondage. You have been contemplating two marriages, I trust you will not object to sanction a third, and that you will allow that we have carried on our courtship with as little trouble to our friends as any pair of lovers whom the county can produce."

- "And have I accused you of being a confirmed old bachelor," said Medwin to Sutherland, "when you have been longing all the time to get married?"
- "And have I told you that you never had a heart," said Ella to Cousin Kate, "when you had a much truer one than my own?"
- "I too have many apologies to make," said the host; "I have frequently been in the habit of saying that constancy was like a ghost, often talked of, but never seen; and I have not once had the courtesy to exempt the present company from my strictures. Henceforth, however, I shall compare it to an aloe which blooms once in a hundred years, and take great pride in boasting that my humble abode has been the

theatre of its development, and that I have this day witnessed the spectacle of a couple, who, having been contracted ten years, are at length happily enabled to marry without having in the

time of probation broken or wished to break their 'Plighted Troth!'"

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

THE REBEL OF THE CEVENNES.

Amaranth, or Token of Remembrance (1847-1855); 1850; American Periodicals pg. 11

## THE REBEL OF THE CEVENNES.

BY S. G. G.

It was in the year 1703, while Louis the Fourteenth was engaged in hostilities with foreign powers, that a domestic war of singular character was baffling the skill of one of his bravest generals in the south of France. The persecuted Huguenots had been scattered abroad, carrying with them to other climes their indomitable valor and all-enduring faith, -- and much, too, that France might have been glad to retain, for the sake of her own best interests, - their industrious habits, their skill in useful arts, and their correct morals. A few of their expelled clergy had had the courage to return; but, deprived of the wisest and best of the Protestant party, the untutored mountaineers of the Cevennes had become the prey of designing or deluded fanatics. A strange madness had broken out among them; prophets and prophetesses had appeared, and the people listened to the voices of women and children, as to oracles. When the arm of military discipline was raised to lash or crush them into submission, the un-

daunted spirit of mountain liberty blazed up: and heroes sprang forth from the fastnesses of the Cevennes and the Vivarez to defy the power of their sovereign. It was a fierce and protracted contest; and, at the time when our tale opens, the Sieur de Montrevel, an officer of high repute, had been sent against the rebels. The severity with which he treated those who fell into his hands, struck no terror into the survivors: they seized every opportunity of making stern reprisals; and, as he advanced farther into the heart of their territory, carrying devastation among their humble cottages, and the fields which they had almost created on the bare rocks, they fought him at every pass with frenzied courage.

He arrived one sunny morning at a defile, which led down into a green valley, whose peaceful hamlet was to be reduced to ashes. Not a human being appeared along the gray cliffs above, not a living thing stirred in the silent village; a few smokes rose from the cottages, but no children sported on the green, no old men sat before their doors, no dogs barked at the stranger's approach. On marched the well-trained soldiers into the scene of their work; and, in a few minutes, brands, snatched from the lately deserted hearths, kindled a crackling conflagration; the red flames and

forming into ranks on a green slope where the rising breeze drove the smoke from them, sent forth a shout of triumph to the surrounding rocks. The rocks echoed it back again and again, and, as the last reverberation died away among the hills, another and yet wilder sound answered it from the depths of their forests. A yell of mirgled voices arose from unseen spectators, which might have thrilled stouter hearts than those of the armed myrmidons of power. The march was again resumed; there appeared to be no farther passage through the everlasting barrier that rose beyond the village, and the Sieur de Montrevel led his men back through the defile he had descended so quietly an hour before. But at a sudden turn in the road, his quick eye discerned the figures of several mountaineers, vanishing behind the trees and rocks; and he halted, that his men, already panting from the fatigue of climbing the steep, might take breath before encountering the next and still more precipitous ascent. It was a sudden and fortunate pause; the next minute a fearful sound was heard breaking the solemn stillness; his men's eyes turned wildly in every direction, not knowing at first whence it procccded; but presently a tremendous rock came thundering and crashing down the precipice on

black smoke rushed up, and the soldiers, again

their right, bearing earth, stones, and trees before it; and dashing into the centre of the road, with a weight and fury which would have crushed to the dust the leader and front rank of the party, had they not halted at the moment they did. Disappointed in their purpose, the pensants now appeared armed with rude weapons of every description, and fast and heavy came down showers of stones upon the soldiers, as they obeyed their commander, and hastened to scramble over the fallen rocks and rubbish. Not a shot was fired till Montrevel espied two figures, which might well arrest his attention, even in such a moment as this. On a cliff which overlooked the scene, and from whose ragged side it was plain that the rock had been hurled, knelt a female in an attitude of earnest and almost frantic supplication; her bare arms thrown wildly up, -- her hands clasped, - her hair and scarlet drapery streaming on the wind, - her eyes fixed on the blue sky. She was apparently heedless of the confusion below; and, above all the din, her shrill but unintelligible accents could be plainly distinguished. By her side stood a slight but graceful young man leaning with perfect composure on his hunting-spear, and occasionally giving directions with his voice and gestures to his rude followers. He was clad, like many of them, in a white tunic; but a single engle-feather in his

cap marked him as the youthful leader of the Camisards, the celebrated Cavalier. No sooner did Montrevel behold this apparition, than a cry burst from his lips : - " They are there ! to the chase! to the chase!" and in a moment the soldiers were climbing the rough sides of the pass, driving the peasants before them in the sudden onset, firing and reloading continually. The prophetess, - La Grande Marie, as she was termed, - was dimly seen through the smoke still on her knees and immovable, while the sounds of the musket-shots came nearer and nearer. Cavalier, confident that more than earthly power would defend the being he thought supernaturally gifted, had rushed to direct the operations of his scattered followers. To his amazement, however, she remained in her ecstatic trance, till a ball whizzed by her; and then, rising slowly, she looked around with an eye from which gleamed the light of insanity. It seemed as if a consciousness of her danger then crossed her mind, for she glanced with some engerness to the right and left, as if examining her means of escape; and, as two French soldiers sprang upon the ledge she occupied, she made an effort to throw herself down to a yet more narrow and hazardous spot. But their motions were too quick for the poor lunatic; and, as the infatuated peasantry

saw their prophetess rudely seized, her powerless hands bound with leathern belts, while her head sunk despairingly on her breast, they again sent forth a howl, which startled the wolves in their dens. It was in vain that Cavalier now strove to rally the undisciplined insurgents; astounded, panic-stricken, at an event so unexpected as the capture of La Grande Marie, they lifted not a hand against the triumphant soldiery, but hovered along the precipices above the road and gazed in stupid amazement at their progress. When Cavalier reminded them that she had the power to save herself yet from the hands of the destroyer, and would undoubtedly put it forth in some unlooked-for miracle, a gleam of hope brightened their rugged faces; but they only watched the more intently for the anticipated exhibition of superhuman power. Montrevel and his party at length disengaged themselves in safety from the passes where alone their encmies could annoy them, and marched down with floating banners and gay music upon the green plains. The mountaineers still kept them in view from the nearest heights, striving with sad and wishful eyes to distinguish the form of the prophetess. Instead of proceeding with rapid steps to the white town, which glittered in the sunshine at a few miles distance, Montrevel no sooner found himself on level ground, safe

from the assaults of hill-warfare, than he halted near a solitary tall tree, which stretched its branches abroad, as if to invite the heated traveller to its shadow. There was a pause; the soldiers were taking breath after their hurried march; there was a bustle; but they did not disperse, nor sit down on the grass to rest their weary limbs; and in a few minutes more, their march was resumed with increased speed. As they cleared the ground under the large tree, the distant spectators caught sight of a fearful object. It was the well-known searlet drapery - it was the body of their prophetess - suspended from one of the lower branches of the oak. No cry burst now from their lips; not daring to believe their own eyes, they strained their gaze, then looked in each other's faces with blank and speechless horror. Still doubting, - still hoping, - Cavalier was the first to rush down to the place of execution, while the sound of martial music yet came on the breeze, and the cloud of dust raised by the troops, who had now reached a high road, was still in view. La Grande Marie was dead. Her body was vet warm, but the spirit had forsaken it; and never more should the bold accents of her prophecies kindle the souls of the Camisards against their oppressors. With reverent hands they bore her remains away to a cavern among their remote

fastnesses; for in the minds of some, there lingered even now the hope of a miracle more stupendous than any hitherto performed by their departed friend. Upon the brow of Cavalier, however, a cloud had settled, such as that open placid countenance had never yet worn. It was not despair which brooded on his heart; but a profound sorrow, and a feeling that all now depended on his own unaided and desperate offorts. It is only on the unreflecting, that a sense of increased responsibility falls lightly.

It was scarce high noon, when the party of royalists encamped in safety near the town of N-, after their merry morning's work. Before nightfall, Cavalier had scoured the mountains in the neighborhood; and, either in person or by his emissaries, had drawn together a large and furious body of peasants. As the sun sunk towards the west, black clouds gathered round his couch, and, glowing like fire at his approach, soon shrouded the blazing orb in premature twilight. The wind howled among the hills with those portentous sounds which, to the practised ear, foreboded a sudden and violent storm; and Cavalier smiled triumphantly as he looked at the gloomy heavens, and hurried over the rocks to the place of rendezvous. A voice calling him by name arrested him on his way, and, ere he had time to answer the call, a boy scarce fifteen,

clad in the ordinary dress of a shepherd, sprang into his arms.

"My brother! my Philip!" exclaimed the young leader, "why are you here? why have you left the upper mountains?"

"I have come to fight, with you," cried the lad.

"My child," returned Cavalier, "you know not what you say. With that beardless cheek and feeble hand, what should you do in these fierce battles?"

"I have fought with the wolves, and I can fight a soldier," said the boy; "let me go with you; I cannot stay there among the women and children."

"But you must,—till you are a man," said Cavalier; "who will tend our flocks, if our boys neglect their charge?"

"Let the women watch sheep, or let the wolves cat them," answered the lad; I am old enough, and strong enough, and bold enough, to fight these robber-soldiers; and if you will not let me go with you, brother, I will fight them alone. People say they have taken La Grande Marie; they have hung her on a tree! Is it true?"

Cavalier's countenance, which had brightened as he looked on his brave young brother, grew sad as he whispered, "It is too true; God and his angels left her, — we know not why, — unless that we might revenge her murder."

"Then let me go, let me go!" cried Philip, vehemently, as the blood rushed into his face; and he strove to drag his brother forward.

"Nay," returned Cavalier, calmly, "hear me, Philip. You and I are alone in the world. We have no parents to love us, no brothers, no sisters. This day they have taken away the only other earthly being for whom I cared, and have cut deep into my heart. If I lose you too, — you are but a child, Philip; a noble but a feeble boy, and your arm could not ward off the death-stroke aimed against you. I should behold some ruthless sword drinking your lifeblood, and the sight would palsy my own right arm. Go back, dear Philip! you are too young and weak for these bloody encounters,"

"But you are scarce twenty," rejoined the boy, "and you have not the stout limbs of a mountaineer; yet men say, God has given you such a wise head and bold heart, that you can lead them to battle. I only ask to follow after you."

"In time, Philip, in time! Do you love me, my dear brother?"

The younger Cavalier looked up in the speaker's face with amazement, and then throwing his arm round his neck, exclaimed, "You know I do, Louis!"

"Then go back to the heights, and take care of your precious days, Philip; for I tell you, that, if you are in this conflict to-night, my thoughts will not be my own. I have more need of the clear head than of the strong hand, to guide yonder brave but undisciplined men,—and will you add to my perplexities, Philip?"

The boy's bright color faded, and his head drooped, as he said dejectedly, "I will do as you bid me, brother."

Cavalier pressed him to his heart: "That is well, my noble boy! I love you all the better for your bold purpose, and better still that you can submit to disappointment. God knows if I do not love you too well, for I feel that to lose you would almost break my heart. Away, then, to the upper hills! it grows late." So saving, he disengaged himself hastily from the lad, and rushed down the rocks. As he looked back now and then through the deepening twilight, he discerned Philip still standing in a melancholy attitude, and repeatedly waved his hand to him to depart. But it was not till Louis had entirely vanished from his sight, that the gallant boy turned, with a heavy sigh, and with lingering steps began to ascend the mountain.

Cavalier's plans had been wisely laid. He

was aware, that a blow must be immediately struck, to revive the drooping spirits of the in-He knew that reinforcements for Montrevel's party were on the march, and would probably arrive the next day; and that no time was to be lost. Before midnight, the storm commenced, as if in league with the oppressed; it was accompanied by a violent wind, and, in the midst of its fury, his followers, divided into parties, approached the camp of Montrevel unperceived, from three quarters, and burst upon the bewildered soldiers, while the thunder roared over their heads, and the hurricane whirled their light tents into the air. Flushed with success. the assailants piked their victims without mercy, and pursued them into the outskirts of the town.

Cavalier alone was cool in the midst of the general confusion; and his ear was the first to catch the sound of drums beating to arms within the town. He divined the truth instantly. Seeing the approach of the tempest, the officer sent to the aid of Montrevel had hurried forward, and had quartered his troops among the inhabitants, not two hours before the attack of the Camisards; and now it required the utmost powers of the young leader to bring together his scattered and raging adherents, and draw them off in good order to the mountains. He succeeded, however; and by turning occasionally

to face his antagonists, then flying as if in consternation, tempted them on from the plains, into the broken soil at the base of the mountains. Before this was accomplished, the brief fury of the tempest had spent itself; the clouds were breaking away; and the moon, nearly full, looked out at times, from her quiet chambers in the sky, on the scene with unwonted brilliancy. Encouraged by this circumstance, the hot-headed young officer who commanded the fresh troops of the royalists, suffered himself to be lured among the hills; and then, soon finding his error, endeavored to fight his way back with a bravery worthy of the sons of freedom themselves. The slaughter among his followers was great; and they might perhaps have been utterly cut to pieces, had Cavalier retained the same presence of mind which had marked him throughout the night. But, while he was engaged in superintending the motions of his troops, he suddenly perceived a conflict going on, upon the very edge of a cliff at no great distance, which made his blood run cold. It was a boy, - sword in hand, - fighting most gallantly with a young royalist officer. His cap was off, - the moon shone full on his face, it was Philip! Cavalier sprang towards him, but at the same moment he was himself set upon by two soldiers, and compelled to fight for his own life. Still he glanced continually at the

rock beyond; he saw that Philip was unaware of the precipice behind, - that his antagonist gained upon him, - that the boy was yielding, retreating, but still parrying the thrusts aimed at his body; Cavalier uttered a warning cry, but it was unheard, and in an instant more, as Philip again stepped back to avoid the desperate lungo of his foe, -he disappeared! A mist came over the eyes of Cavalier; he fought like a blind man; and, had not some of his own friends come to his rescue, that night would have seen two of the boldest spirits of the Cevennes for ever extinguished. As it was, his faculties seemed benumbed; and, deprived of his wise command, the mountaineers suffered the soldiers to extricate themselves from their perilous position, and march back with some show of order to their quarters, under the gray dawn.

This was but one of a thousand conflicts, which those unhappy regions beheld. But, whether in defeat or victory, from that night the private and profound sorrows of Cavalier found no utterance. The gravity of premature manhood was on his brow; and having but one object for which to live, his energies were wholly absorbed in the cause of freedom. The uneducated son of a peasant, he had naturally imbibed those superstitions, which had led him to yield all

deference to the claims of the maniac prophetess; and many a time, in the dead watches of the night, did he groan in spirit as he remembered her murder; many a time did the tears gush from his eyes in those solitary hours, as he recollected the heroic boy, the darling of his heart, whom he had seen dashed in pieces, as it were, before his face. The fortunes of the fight had led him far from the dreadful spot before daylight; and no funeral rites had honored the object of such fond affection; but his early virtue, his precious courage, and sad fate, were treasured in the bosom of his brother.

For weeks and months the weary contest went on. The valor and cool judgment of Cavalier had exalted him to supremacy above the other leaders of the Camisards; his fame had spread far and wide; and, when he had succeeded in cutting off a large detachment of the royal troops near Martinargue, Montrevel was recalled; and a general of no less reputation than Marshal Villars was sent against the once despised rebels of the Cevennes. In a few months more, Villars himself came to the conclusion, that the warfare must be interminable; it was possible to harass and distress, but not to conquer. So indomitable was the spirit of the enemy, so impregnable the fastnesses of their mountains, that all hope of putting an end to the war by force of arms was abandoned by this able leader. And in the heart of Cavalier, who beheld the incessant sufferings of the peasantry from fatigue and famine, there also arose a secret longing for the return of peace to their valleys. Fearful was this conscientious young man, however, lest the voice of inclination should drown the commands of duty; he scarcely dared trust his own judgment; and it was not till he ascertained, that ten thousand rebels would lay down their arms if fitting conditions should be offered, that he consented to hold an amicable parley with the enemy.

An interview first took place between Cavalier and Lalande, an officer of high rank under Marshall Villars. Lalande surveyed the worn garments and pale cheeks of the young hero, whose deeds had reached the ear and troubled the mind of Louis the Fourteenth, in the midst of his mighty foreign wars; he looked upon the body-guard of the rebel chief, and saw there, too, signs of poverty and extreme physical suffering; and believed that he understood how to deal with men in such a condition. After a few words of courtesy, he drew forth a large and heavy purse of gold, and extended it towards Cavalier. The mild eye of the youth rested on it a moment with surprise; he looked in the officer's face, as if unable to comprehend his meaning; then, composedly folding his arms and stepping back, he shook his head, with an expression of countenance so cold, resolute, and dignified, that Lalande blushed at his own proffer. Glancing at the poor fellows who stood behind Cavalier, with ready address he intimated that the sum was but intended for a free gift to relieve their distress, and scattered the glittering coin on the turf before them. Their eyes rested on it wishfully, as they thought of their half-famished wives and children; but, so perfect was the subordination into which they had been brought by their extraordinary chief, that not a man stirred hand or foot, till, after a brief conference, Cavalier signified his pleasure that they should accept the donative. That was not till be had made satisfactory preliminary arrangements with Lalande, and a final interview had been appointed between Lalande and himself.

It was on the 6th of May, 1704, that the renowned French marshal,—the antagonist of Marlborough,—descended into the Garden of the Recollets, at St. Césaire, near Nismes, to discuss pence and war with the son of a mountain peasant. He first reached the appointed spot; a grass-plot surrounded by formal gravelwalks and trim hedges, bright with the verdure of spring. He stood musing by a fountain, careless of the songs of a thousand birds; for

the interests of his master were at his heart; and he was eager to terminate a contest, most annoying in the present crisis of the monarch's affairs. Cavalier approached him with a brow equally perturbed; for, though the sufferings of his countrymen had made him resolve on peace, if it could be honorably obtained, yet the forms of his departed friend and brother had haunted his dreams through the past night. His own wrongs swelled in his bosom; and he felt, that Peace, with her sweetest smiles, could not bring back the murdered to cheer the loneliness of his lot. Sad, therefore, were the tones of his voice, and melancholy the aspect of his countenance, as the conference opened between him and his noble adversary; and Villars looked on him with a deep admiration and sympathy. He knew, from common report, what had been the keenest trials Cavalier had ever experienced; and judged rightly, that, as the season of the year returned, which had been marked by events of pain, the jocund voices of spring could bring no gayety to a heart so full of bitter associations. For a time, he spoke of the objects for which they had met, but with a military frankness, calculated to place the uncourtierlike Cavalier at his ease, questioned him of himself and his career; and gave just praises to the troops he had formed from raw mountaineers.

At last the feelings uppermost in the heart of Cavalier could no longer be suppressed, and he broke forth: "My countrymen are born free and fearless, and from their tenderest years can defend themselves against oppression. I had a brother, General—"

He could not go on, but Villars did not wait. "I know you had; a hero of fifteen; the tale of that gallant boy's fate has reached me since I came into these parts. You might well be proud of him."

Cavalier's eyes were swimming in tears, as he repeated, in a stifled voice, "Proud of him! I prized him while he was mine, and, when he was gone, I thought I had never prized him enough, — noble, toving, beloved Philip!"

"Were you satisfied, perfectly satisfied, that he perished in the pass of Montlue?"

"Alas! he disappeared; I saw him pressed over the brink of a precipice; I knew it was not possible for flesh and bones to be dashed on the rocks below without destruction."

"Yet, if you remember, torrents of rain had fallen scarce an hour before; at least, so they tell me; and a deep basin of water had been formed under the cliff whence he fell."

Cavalier looked wildly in the Marshal's face, but spoke not. "If," continued Villars, "he should have escaped death, should have fallen into the hands of our troops, what ransom would you pay for such a prisoner?"

"Myself,—my liberty,—my life! I have naught else!" cried the young man.

Villars turned away, a benevolent smile lighting up his war-worn features, and raised his sword; the party of soldiers, who were drawn up at a little distance in a hollow square, opened, and there stood the slender stripling, Philip; in another moment, he had bounded like a mountain deer into the arms of his astonished brother, whispering, as he clung round his neck, "Will you forgive me, Louis?"

"He is yours," resumed the Marshal, dashing the tears from his eyes; "we demand no ransom for those that wear no beards, even though taken sword in hand, as this young goose was, ten minutes after he came dripping and dizzy out of the water. The swords of our dead Frenchmen were scattered too plentifully about him. Carry him off, or I shall steal him; and teach him loyalty, I pray you; for five years hence he will match us all. And now for business."

Briskly indeed the business went on. The cloud had vanished from the brow of Cavalier, the load had been lifted from his heart, and, both parties having the same object honorably in view, a friendly arrangement was speedily con-

cluded, in which the interest of the monarch and of the long-oppressed subject were alike consulted.

It was not till many years after, that the Governor of Jersey,—the veteran of Almanza,—the trusted servant of the English crown,—quietly departed this life of shadows in the ordinary course of nature, leaving behind a high and unblemished reputation. That honored officer was Louis Cavalier, once the rebel peasant of the Cevennes.

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

## THE ONE-HANDED FLUTE-PLAYER OF ARQUES IN NORMANDY.

I wound my way up the eminence on which the old towers totter to decay, and passing under the broken archway which received the triumphant Henry after his victory, and then tracing the rugged path which marks the grand approach, I got on the summit of the mound which forms the basement of the vast expanse of building. The immense extent of these gives a fine feeling of human grandeur and mortal littleness; and the course of reflection is hurried on as the eye wanders over the scenery around. This may be described in one sentence, as the resting-place on which a guilty mind might prepare for its flight to virtue.

While I stood musing "in the open air, where the scent comes and goes like the warbling of music"—and neither wished nor wanted other melody, the soft sounds of a flute came faintly towards me, breathing a tone of such peculiar and melting expression, as I thought I had never before heard. Having for some time listened in great delight, a sudden pause ensued:—the strain changed from sad to gay, not abruptly,

but ushered by a running cadence that gently lifted the soul from its languor, and thrilled through every fibre of feeling. It recalled to me at the instant the fables of Pan, and every other rustic serenader, and I thought of the passage in Smith's "Nympholet," where Amarynthus, in his enthusiasm, fancies he hears the pipe of the sylvan deity.

I descended the hill towards the village at a pace lively and free as the measure of the music which impelled me. When I reached the level ground, and came into the straggling street, the warbling ceased. It seemed as though enchantment had lured me to its favorite haunt. The gothic church, on my right, assorted well with the architecture of the houses around. On every hand a portico, a frieze, ornaments carved in stone, coats of arms, and fret-work, stamped the place with an air of antiquity and nobleness, while groups of tall trees formed a decoration of verdant yet solemn beauty.

A few peasant women were sitting at the doors of their respective habitations, as misplaced, I thought, as beggars in the porch of a palace; while half-a-dozen children gambolled on the grass plot in the middle of the open place. I sought in vain among these objects to discover the musician; and, not willing to disturb my

pleased sensations by common-place questionings, I wandered about, looking, in a sort of semi-romantic mood, at every antiquated casement. Fronting the church, and almost close to its western side, an arched entrance caught my particular attention, from its old yet perfect workmanship, and I stopped to examine it, throwing occasional glances through the trelliswork in the middle of the gate, which gave a view of a court-yard and house within. Part of the space in front was arranged in squares of garden, and a venerable old man was watering some flowers: a nice young woman stood beside him, with a child in her arms; two others were playing near him: and close at hand was a man, about thirty years of age, who seemed to contemplate the group with a complacent smile. His figure was in part concealed from me, but he observed me, and immediately left the others, and walked down the gravel path to accost me. I read his intention in his looks, and stood still.

As he advanced from his concealed position, I saw that his left leg was a wooden one—his right was the perfect model of Apollonic grace. His left arm was wanting. He was bareheaded, and his curled brown hair showed a forehead that Spurzheim would have almost worshipped. His features were all of manly

beauty. His mustachios, military jacket, and light pantaloons with red edging, told that he had not been "curtailed of man's fair proportions" by any vulgar accident of life; and the cross of honor suspended to his button-hole, finished the brief abstract of his history.

A short interlocution, consisting of apology on my part and invitation on his, ended in my accompanying him towards the house; and as I shifted from his left to his right side to offer one of my arms to his only one, I saw a smile on the countenance of his pretty wife, and another on that of his old father; and my good footing with the family was secured. entered the hall, a large bleak ante-room, with three or four old portraits mouldering on the walls, joined to each other by a cobweb tapestry, and unaccompanied by any other ornament. We then passed to the right into a spacious chamber, which was once, no doubt, the gorgeously decorated withdrawing-room of some proudly-titled occupier. The nobility of its present tenant is of a different kind, and its furniture confined to two or three tables, twice as many chairs, a corner cupboard, and a secrétaire. A Spanish guitar was suspended to a hook over the gothic mantel-piece; a fiddle lay on the table; and fixed to the edge of the other was a sort of wooden vice, into which was

screwed a flute of concert size, with three finger holes and eleven brass keys, but of a construction sufficient to puzzle Monzani.

It is useless to make a mystery of what the reader has already divined: my one-legged, one-armed host was the owner of this complicated machine, and the performer on it, whose wonderful tone and execution had caused me so much pleasure. But what will be said when I tell the astonished and perhaps incredulous public, that "his good right hand" was the sole and simple one that bored and polished the wood, turned the keys and the ivory which formed the joints, and accomplished the entire arrangement of this instrument!

Being but an indifferent musician and worse mechanic, I shall not attempt to describe the peculiarities of the music, or the arrangement of the flute, as the maker and performer ran over, with his four miraculous fingers, some of the most difficult solos in Vernes and Berlinger's compositions which lay on the table before him.

This extraordinary man is a half-pay colonel in the French service, though a German by birth. His limbs received their summary amputation by two quick-sent cannon balls at the battle of Deerden (I believe): since he was disabled he has lived in his present retirement, "passing rich on thirty pounds a year," and

happy for him that nature endowed him with a tasteful and mechanical mind, — rare combinations! — while art furnished him with knowledge of music, without which his mind would have been a burden.

With regard to his flute-playing, he actually brought tears into my eyes by his touching manner.

It needs not to be told he was an enthusiast in music, and when he believed himself thus deprived of the last enjoyment of his life, he was almost distracted. In the feverish sleep snatched at intervals from suffering, he used constantly to dream that he was listening to delicious concerts, in which he was, as he was wont, a principal performer. Strains of more than earthly music seemed sometimes floating round him, and his own flute was ever the leading instrument.

Frequently, at moments of greatest delight, some of the inexplicable machinery of dreams went wrong. One of the sylphs, the lovely imaginings of Baxter's funciful theory, had snapped the chord that strung his visioned joys. He awoke in ecstacy, the tones vibrated, too, for a while upon his brain; but, recalled to sensation by a union of bodily pain and mental anguish, his enefficient stump gave the lie direct to all his dreams of paradise, and the gallant

and mutilated soldier wept like an infant for whole hours.

He might make a fortune, I think, if he would visit England, and appear as a public performer; but his pride forbids this, and he

remains at Arques to show to any visitor unusual proofs of talent, ingenuity, and philosophy! Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

## A LAWYER'S CLERK'S TALE.

WITH one of my schoolfellows, whose father was clerk to an eminent barrister, I paid occasional visits to the courts in Westminster Hall. I was with him, also, one day at the bar of the House of Lords during the arguing of an appeal case. We were not unfrequently, likewise, in the Old Bailey during the sessions. From thenceforward my imagination was filled with nothing but a vision of wigs and gowns. Many a time have I astounded an Old Bailey jury, badgered a witness in the Common Pleas, and even broken jokes with "my lords" the judges. I have been hand and glove with the Lord Chancellor himself, and (for my imagination exercised its ubiquitous privilege, and flew as it pleased between common law and equity), I have leaned familiarly over the bar of the House of Lords, addressing the woolsack and empty benches on some intricate case on which I had been retained with a fee of a thousand guineas.

My decision was made — my profession was chosen — I should be a lawyer. My father, a plain, hard-working man, learned the decision with a kind of contemptuous carelessness, but

finding me persist, it made him somewhat uneasy. Once on a time, he said, he had done a little business with lawyers himself, and had found them a precious pack of scoundrels. He hated lawyers cordially, and he had a reason for it. The reason was this. He had funcied that he had a claim to a property which wanted an owner, and he had spent some trifle of money in trying to establish his claim. But other and much nearer claimants than he had started up, and from that time he never could forgive the lawyers. We seldom heard the story when he was sober; but when he came home tipsy (which, to do him justice, was not frequently), we were sure to get the whole history and mystery of this property, and perhaps it was but the second edition for that evening, if he had got any auditors in the parlor of the Rose and Crown. My mother used to call him an old fool, and desire him to go to bed, which he would do very good-humoredly, but as he sank to sleep he still kept muttering about how the lawyers had cheated him out of his property.

My father resisted my inclination to be a lawyer; he would far rather, he said, see me at some honest trade. With my mother I had more success; I told her I had a turn and taste for the law, and she believed that I had; I affirmed that I would rise in the law, and she believed that I would. I at last caught my father's consent by a manœuvre which had some cunning in it and some real enthusiasm. He was harping one evening on the old string of his property, when I exclaimed that if I were but a barrister, I would drag the unlawful holders of the property through every court in the kingdom, and compel them to disgorge—perhaps if I were a barrister, father might have the property to keep him in his old age. He looked at me for a moment; then taking his pipe out of his mouth, and laying it on the table, he vowed that I should be a lawyer.

But how to become a lawyer was now the consideration. At last my mother bethought her of a very distant relation who was a clerk in an attorney's office—the result of her application to him was, that I was taken into the office, and the attorney promised that if I proved as sharp and apt as I looked, he would take care of me.

About a year afterwards a young barrister, who had just taken possession of his chambers, and was beginning to get some business, proposed to me that I should become his clerk. I jumped at the proposal. The attorney, however, was somewhat offended by my leaving him, and spoke disparagingly of my ability. There was no engagement, however, and the barrister had

conceived a fancy for me. Therefore did I become the barrister's clerk.

Now was I happy! I had surmounted one obstacle; and if I could but accomplish the task of eating my way through an Inn of Court, I might become a barrister, and have, one day, a clerk, and chambers to myself. My employer was well connected, (what can a professional man do in London without a good connexion?) and besides, he was one of those persons who in common life are known as lucky individuals. Almost everything he took in hand succeeded with him. There was a buoyancy about him, combined with almost perfect suavity of manner, and a large portion of eleverness, which carried him swimmingly. He never knew what it was to fear or doubt the possibility of his success in life, and therefore he was equally free from the hesitation of a timid nature, and the bullying forwardness of a vulgar one. The word gentleman sums up his character. He knew his own position, kept it, never went under it or over it, and, as a natural consequence, was able to allow to others full deference and acknowledgment, without the fear that he was thereby detracting from himself. He was, indeed, a kind-hearted, open, candid gentleman!

Business flowed in upon him. No Jew in disposition, he raised my salary as he filled my

time with work - as his fees increased, so did mine, By the time I had shot up from the shape and thoughts of a mere youth into the look and consequence of a young man, I was in the receipt of an income of about 2001, yearly, and it promised to increase still more. My employer would undoubtedly rise in his profession, and I would rise with him. He might become attorneygeneral-he might be made a judge! My prospects were far better than that of many a briefless barrister; I scorned to desert my employer, and abandoned all thoughts of anything but being his clerk for life, "Well, Bill," said my father, one day, as I handed him some money to pay up arrears of rent - there was a tear in his glistening eye - "I was wrong, and you was right, when you wanted to be a law-My mother would sit and look at me, while gratification and pride lighted up her face - or she would smile as my sister pulled the ring off my little finger, and placed it on her own, or my younger brother examined the texture of the silver watch-guard, that, like an alderman's chain, decorated my person. I was the great man of the family, and grew great in my own estimation. A bed-room was carefully assigned me - my father brushed my boots and shoes, nor would be allow any one else to do it. One night, I took him to the gallery of the

House of Commons. Though fond of a bit of political discussion, especially in his favorite parlor at the Rose and Crown, his attention was riveted, not on the speaker or his wig, or the clerks at the table with their wigs, or the mace, or the members, but on the sergeant-at-arms, and the messengers of the House. He was getting tired, he said, of hard work, and he "would just like to be one of them chaps," to sit and hear the speeches, and have nothing to do but order the folks in the strangers' gallery to sit down and be quiet. I promised to use all my influence to get him put on the list, and no doubt he would be appointed in due course!

Time wore on; my money was as plentiful, or more so, as ever; and I became, not a dissipated, but a gay, thoughtless young fellow. I ventured, now and then, into the pit at the opera, occasionally treated my sisters (my mother would never go) to a box at the play, and when "master and 1" went on circuit, I drank my wine "like a gentleman." About this time, I was smitten by the charms of a pretty, affectionate girl, (she is, thank goodness, if not as pretty, at least as affectionate as she ever was,) and—we married! Who blames me? My employer was glad to hear of my marriage. He said that he would repose greater confidence in me than ever, that he felt he had a greater

hold upon me than he had before, that, in fact, I had "given hostages to fortune." I told all this to my wife, and though she did not exactly understand what giving hostages to fortune meant, she thought it must mean something very complimentary, considered my employer a very fine gentleman, wondered he did not take a wife himself, but concluded he had not yet met with the one that was destined for him.

I look back to the first two years of my married life as one does to a pleasant vision, which seems to float indistinctly in the memory. They were spent in one round of thoughtless happiness. We never dreamed of saving any money, as we might have done. My absences on circuit were at first a source of annoyance, but she became used to them, and they were amply made up by our "junkettings" and "goings-on" during the "long vocation." My wife is an excellent creature; but all (say, if not all, the greater portion) of young London folks are fond of " seeing some life "-ay, and many of the older folks, too. So we ran to Vauxhall, and Astley's, visited the theatres, had supper parties, and sometimes a dinner party, and took excursions into the country. A couple of children was but a trifling check upon the buoyancy of our out-of-door habits. We kept, of course, a servant; and "mother" came of an evening, to take care of the young ones when we went out.

My employer suddenly sickened and died. A brain fover out him off in the flower of his manhood - at the very time when he could exclaim, "it is well with me, and it is well with the world!" I was too much stunned to feel the sorrow I have since felt. Besides, his relations called on me to wind up his affairs. I did so; and, in a few months, the chambers where I had spent some busy and some pleasant hours, were taken possession of by another barrister and another clerk. Truly, man dies, but society lives. The death of a man in the prime of life, and in active business, is just as if one threw a stone into the ocean: it causes an agitation and a swell in the neighborhood for a moment, and then the surface is the same as over 1

I could have got a situation immediately afterwards. But the salary offered was very small; and I had received fifty pounds from my late employer's relations, as an acknowledgment of my services. So, scorning to "shelf" myself, as I called it, I resolved to wait till something worth my acceptance presented itself. I do not know how it was, but I spent three or four busy months idling about. I waited on this person and that person; spoke of my

capabilities and my wants; tried for two or three situations, and began to feel what I had never properly felt before, that the fraternity I belong to, like that of our employers, is a numerous one—their name is Legion, for they are many.

One day, in the street, I met a barrister who had been one of the personal friends of my late employer. "Oh, Turner," he said, "I wanted to see you - come with me." I went with him to the chambers of a well-known conveyancer. After being duly introduced, I was desired to wait, and the kind barrister, doubtless thinking he had effectually served me, went away. Some time afterwards, I was called into the sanctum. "Well, Mr. Turner - Turner is, I think, your name, is it not?" said he, in a voice that made me think him as musty and precise as an old title-deed. I bowed. "With whom did you say you were last, Mr. Turner?" I mentioned the name. "Ah! poor fellow, he died as he was getting into a very good business -did he not, Mr. Turner?" I replied, of course, in the affirmative. "But you were with a conveyancer before you were with him, were you not, Mr. Turner?" I said, No - but that I was sure I would soon get into the routine of the business. "Ah! well, I am busy now, Mr.

Turner, but leave me your address, and I will send for you when I want you." I pulled out my card, which the conveyancer told me to put down on the table. Next day the situation was filled up, but not by me.

I next applied for the head clerkship in an attorney's office, but the attorney wanted an experienced man, and I was amongst the rejected candidates. I heard one night of a vacancy in a barrister's clerkship, and was waiting at the chambers next morning before the barrister appeared himself, amongst half-a-dozen young men, who mutually guessed each other's purpose - but the barrister had been suited the night before. The question began to occur to me - what can I do? Here was I, the father of a family, a grown member of an overstocked profession, and all I can really do to carn my family's subsistence, is the copying of legal documents - an art that a boy of fourteen can perform as well as a man of forty. Yet, forsooth! my shabby gentility must be kept up dig I cannot, and to beg I am ashamed. In the first impulse of the moment, I resolved to sell off all that I had, and emigrate to the Backwoods of Canada. And pray, said I to myself, as I cooled a little, what can you do in the Backwoods of Canada? You can neither handle the axe, nor the saw, nor the hammer; hardly

know how to plant a cabbage — and can barely tell the difference between wheat and oats!

My father had been ailing, and was at last called away, and I, heretofore the great man of the family, could do nothing towards laying him in his quiet grave. A brother, by trade a blacksmith, one whom I had ridiculed for the awkward homeliness of his manners, and whom I have more than once avoided in the street, defrayed the expenses of the funeral, and, being unmarried, charged himself with the maintenance of my mother. Yes, the tables were turned. Yet even amid the bitterness of heart which everything was calculated to give me, I have seen me turn out on a solitary walk, and dreaming about a fortune being left me by some unlooked-for and mysterious means; and how, when I got it, I would astonish, dazzle, or at least command the respect of some who were looking coldly or contemptuously on me. And at this time another baby was born to me, and my awkward brother called, in his greasy jacket, and put a sovereign into its little hand - we had only a few coppers, not amounting to a sixpence. in the house, before we received the welcome. gold coin.

My wife suggested that I should try something out of the law, if I could not get something to do in it. What can I do out of the law, I asked.

"Bless my heart!" she exclaimed, with more vehemence than she was in the habit of using, "London is a large place!" Some further conversation followed; we grew warm; she accused me of being a useless, incapable fellow, who, when one mode of subsistence failed, could not turn himself with facility to another. I retorted, that she was idle, and might do something herself towards the maintenance of the family, (what a cruel insult towards a woman with two young children and a baby, and she, too, whom I had taught never to do anything but attend to the children!) - high words followed, I stormed, she wept and upbraided, we mutually wished we had never been married, and at last, in a furious passion, I rushed out of the house.

I had parted with the silver chain, as well as some other ornaments previously, but the ring kept its place on my little finger. This I now took off, sold for a few shillings, and went and got drunk, like a mean-spirited hound, with the money. Staggering about the streets, and covered with mud from a fall, I was met by the kind barrister, who had not lost his interest in me, and who, but for the circumstance of his having an excellent clerk, would have taken me. He was accompanied by another barrister, who had just discharged his clerk for drunkenness and embezzlement, and the empty

place had been reserved for me — it was a very good one. They both knew me, both spoke to me, and I answered them with a hiccoughing bravado, which, as I learned next morning, under a head-ache and a heart-ache, lost me the situation.

The next night was one of the dreariest I ever spent in my life. I slipped out while my wife was asleep, and began to ramble about the streets, to cool the fever of body and mind. "London is indeed a large place," thought I. There are hundreds in it, ay, thousands, who, if they knew my condition, would pour a sufficiency for the present distress into the lap of my family - yet a bold, bad, begging-letter imposter, by working on the feelings of the charitable, can sometimes gather pounds while I am destitute of pence. And there are hundreds of situations, requiring no greater ability than what I possess, which supply what I would term affluence to their possessors, while I am wandering about like a vagabond, no man offering me aught to do. But the previous night's adventure came back to my recollection, and I knew I was solacing myself with a lie. It was a bitter night of murmuring, repining, selfaccusation, and reproach of the arrangements of Providence. I forgot how much of my present condition was owing to my own wilful

misspending of the time of my youth, and the money acquired in a comfortable situation.

During that night's ramble, I saw two or three destitute creatures, men and boys, wandering the streets like myself, and a young lad, who was sitting huddled up on the steps of a door, told me his story, which, if it was not true, was told in a very truth-like way. It was a pitiable story of destitution, and made me ashamed of my want of spirit. There was a penny in my pocket, remaining from my previous night's debauch; I gave it to him with hearty good will, and returning home, found my wife up, and weeping at the alarming thought of my having abandoned her, but determined, as she said with great spirit, to "scrub her nails off" to carn a subsistence for herself and the children.

I now thought of trying for a situation in the Post Office. Accordingly, I set to work—got up a memorial, and had it signed by a number who knew me, and by a number who did not—and sent letters along with it to the Postmaster-General and the Secretary. My hopes rose high about the success of this scheme, for the letters were nicely written, nicely folded, and nicely sealed. I allowed at least ten days for an answer, and did not become impatient till the third week. Then I began to sit each morning at the window, watching the postman, and

biting my nails as he passed. The oldness of the maxim has not abated one jot of its truth, that, "hope deferred maketh the heart sick." The third week passed, and the fourth, and no answer came. In the fifth week, unable to bear the agony of suspense, I sent a note, entreating an answer, and gently hinting that my application might have been overlooked in the hurry of business. A few days afterwards I got an answer, and broke the official seal with a trembling hand and a beating heart. The inclosure was a note, intimating, in dry, but civil terms, that my application had been laid before the Postmaster-General, but that his list was so full as to prevent all possibility of any hope of employment being held out to me.

Next day I got, by what appeared almost a mere chance, the situation of clerk to a barrister, with a salary of 50l. a year. I had been offered the same sum, with a chance of picking up some fees, immediately after my former employer died, but I was too saucy at that time to take it. Now, however, the tone of my spirit was lowered a little. My new employer had scarcely any business, and but a small chance of augmenting it—for though not lacking ability, he wanted the "turn"—the manner, or what you choose to call it, which helps a man along in the crowded walks of the law. But I had

not been long with him, when he began to throw out hints about his prospects, and his connexions. He was very well connected, and was industriously grubbing about for the roots of an official appointment. He distinctly gave me to understand that he should provide for me as soon as he was provided for himself. I dare say he would have fulfilled his promise, if nothing had intervened. I was serviceable to him: and though a considerable amount of pride still subsisted in my heart. I brought myself to act as a valet, as well as a clerk, to a man who I could not but see was proud, poor, mean, and ungenerous. After two years' service with him, he got an appointment in one of the colonies, and having one or two relations to provide for, I could not be considered in his "arrangements." He had not the courage or the honesty to tell me the real cause, but said that my family was the obstacle in the way.

I now longed for an opportunity to "cut" the law, and would have given all I ever had in the world to any man who would have endowed me with a faculty of earning my family's subistence different from that of copying a legal document, and making a flourish at the bottom of the page. A little shop was to be let in my neighborhood—a kind of compound shop, in which the goods sold came under the class of huckster and

green-grocer. I knew nothing about buying and selling: but better late than never, thought I, and I resolved to make the experiment. The price of fixtures and good-will was only thirty pounds, but where was I to get thirty pounds? My worthy blacksmith brother came to my aid. He lent me a few pounds he had saved, and he borrowed a few more; my old friend the barrister, who had long before become reconciled to me, and who had learned that I was not an habitual drunkard, presented me with ten pounds; and one way and another I raised the thirty pounds, though with a desperate struggle. So I entered on the possession of my little shop; and it required a good laughing face to hide the scantiness of the stock, and the awkwardness of my motions. My wife, indeed, has served me excellently well; only for her handy eleverness the shop would have been shut up long ago. We are doing pretty well in it, not making a fortune, but eking out a livelihood. Meantime I have got another situation with a Chancery barrister, in which I do not get more than about 18s. a week, but where the work is light, and I do not require to go out of town. My wife attends to the shop during the day, and at night too; but if the custom of the shop should increase, so as to enable us to maintain our family by it, I will "cut" the law altogether; and acting

on my father's maxim, bring up my children to "honest" trades, instead of learning them

a shabby gentility, which may make them more helpless in a great city than a Spitalfields or a Paisley weaver.

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

## FORAGERS.

The reader must, we think, have observed among the various classes which compose that curious piece of mosaic work called society, one of a particularly puzzling sort of character. It is composed of persons, and very respectable-looking persons too, who contrive to live, and live well, without any visible or known means of doing so. But there is a means for all that, and we know the trick of the thing. These persons forage: they beat about for a living, in a way which we hope presently to illustrate in a very plain, if not a satisfactory manner.

In the course of our life we have personally known three perfect specimens of the class of persons we speak of. Three only! but they were splendid geniuses in their several ways. We say in their several ways; because, though of precisely the same genus, and though proceeding on precisely the same principles, they were somewhat different, both in their character and special modes of operation.

The first of these—we range them according to the chronological order of our acquaintance with them—was Dick Spelter, as he was

familiarly called by his coevals; but our acquaintance with him having been in our younger years, and merely through his sons, who were our schoolfellows, we called him, with a respect for our elders becoming our years, Mister Snelter.

Dick, who was at this time somewhere about forty-five years of age, was a personage of rather tall stature, but somewhat bent. stooped a little - a consequence, we believe, of intense mental application to the object of circumventing the difficulties of the day. His eye was always on the ground, and he was always busied in thought, even as he wound his way through the busiest streets of the city. Neither the bustling nor jostling of passing people, nor the perils of coach and cart, could for a moment withdraw him from the profound abstraction by which he seemed always engrossed. The countenance of this prince of foragers, for so we reckon him, was a peculiar one. It had a startling sinister look; proceeding, chiefly, from a habit he had acquired of gathering a large portion of his optical information by the tail of his eye, by side-long glances. This sinister expression was also heightened by an habitual grin, which he intended, we dare say, for a smile, and which on any other countenance would, perhaps, actually have been

such a thing; but on his it was the most alarming-looking thing imaginable - cunning, sly, and roguish. Altogether, Dick's countenance, both in form and expression, bore a strange resemblance to that of an overgrown cat; it exhibited the same indications of a deep, designing, and treacherous nature. But the resemblance just spoken of held good in other particulars besides. Dick was quiet and demure, spoke little, and made no noise whatever of any kind. His step was slow, deliberate and measured, light and stealthy. He rather glided than walked, and when in motion always carried his hands behind him beneath the skirts of his coat. Thus it was that he might have been seen skipping noiselessly, and you would imagine, unobserved, through the streets, but Dick was wide awake. He had all his eyes about him, or, at least, the corners of them, and nothing could escape their vigilance; they were in quest of prey. Dick, in short, was what is called a deep one, and a sly one to boot.

At the time we knew Mr. Spelter, Mr. Spelter was doing nothing; that is, he was not engaged in any business, nor occupied by any employment: yet Mr. Spelter had no other ostensible means of living, not the smallest; and yet, again, Mr. Spelter and his family lived well and comfortably. They wanted for nothing,

neither food nor raiment. There was a man of talent for you! Why we, ourselves, while we record the fact, are overwhelmed with admiration of his genius—of the genius of that man who could rear up a family, a large family, on—nothing!

When we said that Mr. Spelter, when we knew him, was doing nothing, we will, of course, be understood in a particular and limited sense. He doing nothing! Mr. Spelter was doing an immense deal. He was the busiest man in the busy city to which he belonged; how else could he have done what he did? Maintained his family genteelly without the vulgar aid of coin, the resource of your common-place ideal men. Dick's notions were much too sublime for this. He created something, and something substantial too, out of nothing, — never stooped to inferior practice.

Mr. Spelter, however, although not engaged in any regular business during the time we enjoyed the honor of his acquaintance, had been so at one period of his life; but what that business was, when or where he carried it on, we never knew,—nor did any body else. No one could tell what he had been, although there was a pretty general though vague idea, that he had been something or other somewhere or sometime. This, indeed, is a never-absent feature in

the cases of all his class. They have always started in the world in the regular way, but have, some way or other, always fallen through it.

It would gratify the reader, we dare say, if we could give him " a swatch o' Spelter's way," -if we would give a detailed specimen of his proceedings in the way of foraging; but we must at once declare that we cannot do this His ways were mysterious; you only saw results. All that we can say about the matter is, then, that his house never wanted abundance of the creature-comforts of life; there were hams, cheeses, kits of butter, boxes of candles and soan, - everything, in short, necessary to good. housekeeping, and in never-failing, never-ending supply. But where they came from, or how obtained, who could tell? - we never could, nor could we ever even form a conjecture on the subject. There they were, and that is all we can say about them. We have reason, however, to believe that Dick did sometimes sail rather near the wind in some of his catering expeditions; that is, that some of his transactions had a shade - just a shade or so - of swindling in their complexion. We have heard that something approaching to this was the character of a particular case of a sack of potatoes, which Dick had somehow or other come across. Be

this as it may, there certainly were some unpleasant consequences attending this affair. Dick was actually pursued - not at law, for nobody ever dreamt of throwing away money in pursuing Dick at law, - but in his own proper person, and by the proper person of the owner of the potatoes. On that occasion, Dick, being hard pressed took to the roof of his own house through a skylight; for the enemy had made a lodgment even in the very heart of his domicile; and escaped, after exhibiting sundry feats of fearlessness and agility in skipping along steep roofs and scrambling over airily situated chimneys, all at the height of some hundred feet from the ground. It is said that the potato-man had the temerity to give Dick chase over a roof or two, but soon abandoned the pursuit, as equally hopeless as dangerous.

The next in order of our foragers is Sandy Lorimer. Although pursuing the same peculiar walk in life, and acting on precisely the same principles as Dick, Sandy was, in other respects a totally different man. He, again, was a stout, bold, noisy personage, with an imposing presence, and loud, hearty voice. Dick carried his points by circumvention; Sandy by a coup-de-main. He advanced boldly on his prey, pounced on it at once, and bore it off in triumph. He did the thing by open, fearless,

we suppose we must call it - effrontery. Sandy had formed a general intimacy, not merely a trading acquaintance, (mark the excellent policy of this,) with a large circle of dealers of all sorts,-grocers, butchers, bakers, &c., &c., &c. Being on this footing with these persons, he entered their premises, when on the hunt for provender, with a hearty freedom and familiarity of manner that admirably facilitated his subsequent proceedings, and altogether deprived them of the power of denial. They could not, in fact, find in their hearts to refuse him anything, even though perfectly conscious at the moment that they would never see a farthing of its value; his manner was so taking, so plausible, so imposing. The impudent courage of the man, too, was admirable; beyond all praise. The length of a score, either as to figures or time, or both, never daunted him in the slightest degree. He would enter the shop where the fatal document existed, and face the inditer thereof with as bold and unflinching a front as if the money was due to him; and that shop he never left without adding something to the dismal record of his obligation.

His butcher's shop, for instance,—where there was, to our certain knowledge, a score against him a yard long, and which had been standing for years,—he would enter with a shout, and

hilarious roar, slap the butcher on the shoulder with a hearty thwack, and ask him what news? He would then turn round on his heel, and commence a regular survey of all the tid-bits exposed for sale, praising and admiring everything he saw. At length his well-practised eye selects a choice morsel.

"There, now, Mr. B.," he would say, advancing towards the article in question, "there, now, is what I would call a nice little roast. That does you credit. What may the weight be?"

The butcher instinctively takes it down, and puts it into the scale; not, however, with much alacrity, for he has certain misgivings on the subject. But Sandy never minds this, though he sees it very well: he is not to be driven from his purpose by sulky looks. "Eleven pounds and a half, Mr. Lorimer," at length says the butcher.

"Boy," says Sandy, addressing a little ragged urchin, who is in waiting to carry for customers, "take this out to my house;" and, without giving the butcher time to adopt counteracting measures, should he have contemplated them, the beef was popped into the boy's tray, and despatched from the premises. This is one particular point in the forager's practice. Another is, never to trust to the seller of an article sending it home to you, but always to see it despatched, beyon?

hope of recall, before leaving the shop yourself. These points Mr. Lorimer always carefully observed, and his success was commensurate with his forethought.

Besides catering for the family, however, Mr. Lorimer picked up a very tolerable independent living of his own; and this he accomplished by the following process: On entering a grocer's shop, he is particularly struck with the rich look of a cut cheese that is lying on the counter. He openly expresses his admiration of it, being on a familiar footing with the shopkeeper. He takes up the knife that is lying beside it, with a hearty, pleasant freedom of manner; keeping the shopkeeper the while in play by an animated conversation. He cuts off a whacking slice, and despatches it, having probably asked his friend to toss him over a biscuit. Luncheon, then, has been secured, but something is wanted to wash it down. A glass of ale or a draught of porter is in request, but this he cannot with a good grace ask where he has had his cheese. Indeed, there is no such opportunity as would warrant him in asking it. He must catch some one of his numerous friends in the liquor line in the act, in the particular predicament, of bottling; and this a little perseverance, aided by a shrewd guess of the most likely places, enables him to accomplish. He has also acquired the free entrance (by what means we know not) of a certain range of bonded cellars, where he can, occasionally, pick up a glass or two of choice wine, which, with a biscuit, and perhaps a slice of ham foraged in some other quarter, he can make a pretty substantial passover.

Such, then, is Mr. Lorimer.

The next on our list is Major Longson,—the civil, polite, well-informed, bowing-and-scraping Major Longson. By the way, we never knew precisely how he acquired this same military title, we rather think it was a local-militia honor, for the major's name never appeared in any army-list. Be this as it may, however, major he was always called, and by no other title was he known.

The major was an elderly man, gray-headed, and of a grave, thoughtful, and intelligent countenance; mild and pleasant, of speech—soft, smooth, and insinuating; but he was a most determined forager, and a perfect master of his business, which, however, he conducted in a quiet, gentlemanly sort of way. In his mode of proceeding, there was a peculiarity which does not characterize the practice of the other two. The major dealt largely in samples,—samples of wine, samples of cheese, samples of tea, samples of everything; but we suppose we must be more explicit. To be so, then. The major had a habit of making tours among

the dealers in the articles named, and all others useful in housekeeping, (the major was a bachelor, and had therefore no family to provide for, nobody but himself.) and in the most polite and engaging manner possible, requested a sample of some particular commodity. It was at once given him; and if the article was, say tea, he never failed to go home with at least a pound weight in his pocket; and so of all the other necessaries of which he stood in need.

We have often been surprised at the singular talent which the major possessed of scenting out edibles, and that in the most unlikely places. He must either have had some wonderful gift of nose, or some strange intuitive guiding power that conducted him to his prey. A friend of ours and an acquaintance of the major's, at whose place of business he occasionally called, once happened to have a small consignment of figs from Smyrna sent to him. Our friend was in a totally different line of business, dealing in nothing that would either eat or drink, but of this consignment he took charge, stowing the drums of figs into a small dark back room, that they might be out of harm's way; being too tempting an article to keep in an exposed place. But, of all the depredators whom our friend dreaded, there was no one whom he so much feared as the major, whose foraging habits he well knew. When he came, therefore, the door of the little apartment in which the figs were stored was always carefully closed, and every allusion to the delicate fruit sedulously avoided in his presence. Vain precaution! Bootless anxiety! One morning the major entered our friend's counting-house with a peculiarly bland countenance, and smiling and bowing, said, he had been informed that Mr. S. had got a consignment of figs! If perfectly convenient, he would like to see them;—he was extremely foud of figs;—a fine wholesome fruit, &c., &c.

We leave the reader to conceive our friend's amazement and mortification on being thus addressed by the major-the man, of all others, from whom he was most desirous to conceal the luscious treasure; for he knew that he would not only carry off the usual sample for himself, but that he would come day after day, as long as a fig remained, to get samples for his friends, (this, of course, fudge,) in an affected zeal to find purchasers for the consignee. All this accordingly took place, and the major effected an entrance next day; but, fortunately, the figs had been all disposed of and removed in the Our friend could never conceive interim. where or how the major had obtained his intelligence in the case just mentioned; but it was, after all, only one of a thousand every whit as mysterious and unaccountable. The major was evidently born with an intuitive talent for finding the depositories of good things, be these where they might: they could not escape him; for his vigilance was great, his scent unerring.

Being fond of all sorts of delectable edibles, fish was, of course, on the major's list; and he was, fortunately, so situated locally as to put a good deal of enjoyment of this kind in his way. He lived, in the first place, in a village situated on the sea-coast, several of the wealthier inhabitants of which kept pleasure-boats, with which they went frequently a-fishing for amusement. Now, the movements of these boats the major watched with a sharp and wary eye, so that they could not land a tail, on returning from a piscatory expedition, without his presence or his knowledge. Hovering about on the coast, like a huge sea-gull, he pounced on the boat the moment it touched the strand; having been seen, some time previously, bowing, and scraping, and smiling to the party as they approached the shore. "Pleasant day, gentlemen, for your excursion; - excellent sport, I hope - some beautiful fish, no doubt. Ah! there now!"-(the major is now leaning over the gunwale, and pointing out with his cane some of the choicest specimens of the finny tribe which it contains,) - " there is a

The amateur fishermen take the hint, and the major is invited to take a few. He runs up to the house: in a twinkling a servant-girl, with a clean towel or a basin, is at the side of the boat, with the major's compliments to "the gentlemen," and in another twinkling a dozen of the best fish are on their way to the major's kitchen!

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

lovely fish: three pound weight, if it's an ounce. There is another beautiful fish,—and there—and there: all these are excellent."

## DELIBERATION: OR. THE CHOICE.

- "On! do come, Mary, into the garden; it is getting so beautiful. The lupines I sowed the other day are coming up already, and there are so many fresh roses out this morning."
  - "Just now, Jane, I am engaged."
- "Oh! but I want you to tell me how to transplant some of my new flowers."
- "Well, well; we'll see about it by and by. Why Jane, what is the matter with you! Tears in your eyes!"
- "Hush—speak low! I want to see you alone."
- "Come, then, into the garden. Now, my dear Jane, what ails you?"
  - "Read that letter."
- "What my eyes must have long since told you, my lips refuse any longer to conceal. I love you deeply, fervently, everlastingly. Should my fate have such a blessing in store for me as to render me worthy in your eyes, and to give me the most charming of women, it would indeed render me the happiest of men! I lay my all at your feet, and count every minute an hour till you bless me with one word of lope."

"This is indeed serious, though not otherwise than I expected and feared. Markham loves you. Yes, it was but too evident for his own peace of mind, or Maxwell's, who has beheld, with no unnatural impatience, this stranger's attention to you. Well, he must be answered at once. To leave him one moment in suspense were unpardonable. You must tell him you consider yourself engaged to another: if he be an honorable man, you will thus win his respect for your frank avowal, and at once cause him to dismiss from his mind all thoughts of further solicitation."

"Well, but — I mean — that is — hadn't I better show the letter to papa?"

"Not for the world, my dear sister. Why would you unnecessarily violate a confidence that a woman should ever hold sacred?—You do not answer me. Is it possible that you love this man, and that the noble-hearted being, who (Heaven forgive him!) almost idolizes you, is forgotten?"

"Well, sister, you are very sudden in your suppositions. Let us go in."

"One word first. Do you think I love you?"

"Oh, yes! Yet, forgive me this petulance —I am very miserable."

"Nay, my dearest, only sister, don't sob so. Here, come into the arbor. Let us now clearly understand what it is we are to grieve and weep so about. I say we; for, believe me, whatever touches thy heart is not far from mine. Come, now, you were fond of asking my advice, and — O rare virtue! my sister,—generally to follow it. Why didst thou do so?"

"Because you always understood me, even when we differed; and your judgment was better than mine."

"Well, I will try to understand you once more. So, now your heart—mark me, your heart—and I will talk together. Do you love this Markham?"

"I am afraid to say No, and still more afraid to say Yes."

"At all events, you like him better for a husband than Maxwell?"

" Ye -- yes!"

"How long have you known this stranger?"

"Three months."

"And Maxwell?"

"Thirteen years."

" Which loves you best?"

"Mark ——I don't know."

"That's my own sister. If we do choose his rival, we'll at least give poor Maxwell fair play. You think Markham handsome?"

"Oh, yes."

"And I own his rival plain, unless when he

is sometimes gazing on you, or when you speak suddenly to him. This stranger dresses well, too; his air is polished and gentlemanly, his manners agreeable. Anything more? Oh, yes!—as Othello says, he 'sings, plays, and dances well.' Anything more? Do you think his judgment good?—in poetry, for instance."

"He loves it dearly."

"For its own sake or yours? Well, we will pass that, and believe, as the young god could make a Cymon love, he may accomplish the still harder task, and make a fine gentleman poetical."

"Don't you think his disposition excellent?"

"As an impulse, yes, but no further; and therefore, as an impulse, liable to lead him as often wrong as right; to be always impelling him to attempt good and great things, but never rendering him capable of those patient and arduous exertions by which alone they are accomplished. But I will tell you something of him that has pleased me. What! your eyes sparkle at that. Poor old Widow Smith's son fell from a ladder the other day, and broke his leg, and almost at the same time his mother's heart. Mr. Markham happened to be passing at the time, and was indefatigable in his endeavors to get him carefully conveyed to the hospital; and when he left him at the door gave him some

money, having heard, on his way, that his parent was bedridden, and totally dependent on the man's exertions."

"Well, that was noble of him. Dear me! Poor old Widow Smith! I have heard nothing of this before. Who informed you of it?"

"One of the neighbors. I went this morning to the hospital, to see if I could do anything for the poor fellow. I found him better than I expected: some one, who had heard of the accident, and knew the impossibility of parent and son seeing each other in their distress, had visited them daily,—and oh! the value of kind feelings, kind thoughts, and kind words, at such a time! No medicines like them! Sitting by poor Smith's bedside, I found this excellent person; and he it was who told me of Mr. Markham's benevolence."

"And did he — that is, Mr. Markham — go to see poor Smith at the hospital?"

" I believe not."

"I wish he had. Who was this admirable man you have been speaking of?"

"Why, to be sure Mr. Markham's visit would have gratified the sufferer even more than his money; but to blame him for not doing more, is but an ill return for what he has done. Besides, an hospital is not, of all places in the world, the pleasantest to visit; and the person

I have alluded to had done all that was possible and requisite under the circumstances."

"Poor old Widow Smith! I'll go and see her directly. But who was it that praised Mr. Markham for his kindness, while so much more deserving praise himself? Do you know him?"

"Oh, yes; he is the best of men. When I first knew him, it was as the friend of him whom — but the time is favorable. You shall know now, for the first time, the particulars of that passage of my life you have so often asked me to explain. I could not then. Alas! I have no longer any motive or desire for concealment."

"My dear sister! how sadly you speak. Don't tell me now;—I have not seen you so moved this long time. Why there's a tear here!"

"Is there? May it then wash away the unhappy remembrance of his errors! I may now freely mourn over him in death; and, sad as that is, it is a relief to what I have endured. Oh, the misery of weeping hopelessly over the living! I can now trust myself to think of the only man I ever loved."

"Mr. Stewart, you mean?"

"I do. You know of our early engagement, our sudden unexplained separation. No! you were too young even to guess at the causes; and of his history you have hitherto heard so

little, that probably much of what I am about to speak will be new to you. William Stewart was the son of poor parents, and his early years were passed in scenes of daily privation and toil. Would that had been all! His father was a violent, self-willed, proud-tempered man, who had known better days; his mother was capable of almost any meanness. It is strange in what uncongenial soils and places the human mind will grow into strength and beauty. When I first knew Stewart, he was a frank, graceful-minded, happy-hearted youth, with a touch of ambition that promised to elevate and strengthen his character. Of his mother's disposition I perceived no traces in him; of his father's, very little. We wandered together through every part of the broad forest; we sat together for hours side by side on the riverbanks; we collected plants, mosses, and lichens, which, as he gathered, I explained. I think I see him now climbing one of the loftiest oaks, to fetch me an apple, and shaking the boughs above him, which he could not reach, with such violence that I was alarmed for his safety; I still hear his clear, ringing laugh, as a bunch of the finest fruit fell at my feet. I was, indeed, but too happy! We parted; - he began the career we both believed would lead to success. comprising in that one word, honor, wealth, and

fame. Time passed, and we were again together; but, alas! the spirit that had so enthralled me had lost its brightness. He loved me still - he loved his parents; but all the rest of the world appeared only to him a subject for ridicule or hatred. One drop of disappointment had poisoned the whole cup of life; he had not prospered as he expected. To me there was nothing in this comparative failure but what ought to have been anticipated. I saw he must be less sanguine of immediate success, but not one jot less hopeful of the future. Alas! his aspirations had no stronger foundation than vanity; they crumbled and fell away at the first shock. The seeds of headstrong will, which an evil education had implanted, and which is but selfishness under another name, a different aspect had now germinated, and threatened, unless eradicated by a vigorous hand, to cover all that was good in his nature with their baleful luxuriance. He grew better in the few weeks, we spent together; became more patient and amiable; and, when the evil influences were not upon him, I loved him, from the very contrast, better than ever. Again we were severed; he was to write to me continually - he wrote seldom. What the world calls love might not in his case have diminished; but I perceived, with unutterable agony, that my influence over

him was totally lost. Spare me the shame, the anguish, of recording the evidences of his increasing unworthiness, which continually reached me: suffice it to say, that the elevation of mind, the purity of heart, that won my love, totally disappeared, I felt, for ever."

" My dear sister!"

" For a long time I saw, though afar off, the dreadful end of all this; but I hoped until the last - I confided till I felt my own self-respect departing from me. Then it was I determined to break the toils that environed me, at all hazards. I wrote to him after long and inexpressibly painful meditation. I said, 'Our sympathies, our motives, are no longer in harmony with each other - let us part.' I did all I could to soften what I felt would be a blow to him, and at the same time to let him see my decision was final, Anxiously did I pray to Heaven to prepare me for the interview that I knew must follow. He came, and with him the friend I have mentioned, Oh, the agony of that scene! Prayers and threats prevailed by turns: one moment he denounced, in frenzied terms, my inconstancy, and even threw out insinuations as to my motives; the next he threw himself at my feet, and with streaming eyes abjured his errors, and more, to make himself all that I wished to see him. His friend interfered, and after warmly

checking him for his violence, which he saw I was fast sinking under, persuaded him to leave us awhile. He now proceeded to speak of Stewart in terms admirably calculated to influence my determination by influencing my judgment; he told me of various instances of his noble impulses, his generosity, of his deep, unbounded love for me, which he had witnessed. In justice to myself, I explained fully my feelings and motives; I showed him the gradual process of the alienation of our spirits; whilst, as to his violence of character, his friend owned, with a deep sigh, he could neither deny the charge nor explain it away. In answer I was assured, that although Mr. Stewart was his best, in fact, his only friend, his benefactor, and that he loved him as dearly as it was possible for one brother to love another, I should not be harassed, if he could help it, by distressing solicitation. He ended by conjuring me, for his unhappy friend's sake as well as my own future happiness, to hold out some hope - to give him at least the only motive that could redeem him. With broken accents he said, 'this, at least, for the very life of his friend,' he hoped. I shuddered; I could bear no more, but fainted away. When I recovered, I found Stewart and his friend bending over me; the former uttering a thousand incoherent passionate exclamations. Dreading a recurrence of the fit, which Stewart's violence might bring on, his friend with great difficulty drew him away."

"Oh, this is dreadful indeed! What could you do?"

"I had overrated my strength - this was too much for me. The still small voice vet whispered within, 'He is beyond your power recovery is hopeless,' but I could not deny him anything that even appeared to influence him for the better. I yielded so far as to agree still to correspond with him, although I could not, would not, now again see him. I knew he would have striven to induce me to make still further concessions, and God knows the anguish that I felt whenever I refused him a request. I knew also that, if any possibility of future happiness still existed for us, there was but one way to reach it, and that was, to deepen the impressions upon his mind of these painful scenes, so as to make their instruction permanent. His friend mournfully acquiesced in the propriety and necessity of my decision, and left me to inform Stewart of the result, which (must I own the painful truth?) I could not but hope would, on the whole, gratify him. I experienced also a relief, an unutterable relief, when I reflected that he had met a friend to watch over and guard him - perhaps to make him again - Oh!

I dared not carry that thought farther. When Stewart was informed of the result of his friend's visit, he was for a time speechless with anguish and bafiled will; for hours he would not leave the spot, and was only withheld by force from coming here at midnight. At last mortification prevailed over all other feelings; he sent me a short note renouncing me for ever, and thus made his selfishness as evident as it was most cruelly ill-timed. I have never heard from him since that hour! I have been informed, within the last few days, that he is dead. My name was last upon his lips; he still loved me, and I now know him only as I first knew him. - My buried love! we may yet meet in another world, wiser and better for the mistakes and sorrows of this "

"Oh, Mary! that I should know nothing of all this! I, who have so often thought you cold and insensate! Can you forgive me, and let me love you better than ever? But this friend—"

"Ay; I have only learned by accident that, in consequence of his noble conduct towards me, Stewart and himself were long strangers, and that the latter lost not only a friend but a benefactor; for, humble as were Stewart's means, he had still been able to assist him in severe and distressing pecuniary anxieties, and

which were incalculably enhanced by the sudden estrangement. Whatever benefits, however, he had received, he was enabled to repay. Stewart died in his arms; the last hour of life cheered and solaced by his unwearied affection."

- "Oh, Mary! I could indeed love that man."
- "Art sure?"
- "With all my heart and soul ! that is, if he loved me."
  - "Here then, he is now coming towards us."
  - " What, Maxwell!"
  - "Even he."
- "Oh! if he knew my recent feelings, he would despise me now."
  - "Well, shall we accept this Markham?"
  - " No, no -- never!"
- "Hush, not so loud Maxwell will hear you. What says that blush? that he may? He seems agitated; perhaps he guesses what Markham has done noticed, perhaps, your agitation when we withdrew. God bless you then, my dear sister! you are worthy even of him, the worthiest man I know."
  - "Oh, no! Hush! don't go away."
  - "I'faith, a good hint. Adieu!"

## THE MARCH OF LUXURY.

About thirty years ago there lived, in a retired village fifteen miles from Glasgow, a decent farming couple, tolerably well to do. They were pure specimens of that agricultural genus which flourished in abundance before steam and machinery began to turn the world upside down - sturdy, honest, blunt, linseywoolscy folks, who daily, night and morning, performed their devotions, ate huge messes of parritch, and never missed a Sunday at the kirk. They had, of course, a large family, stout healthy sons and daughters, who, in their infancy, cut their teeth without ever causing their parents to lose a wink of sleep, and as they grew up flourished, like their decent forcbears before them, on

"Halesome parritch, chief o' Scotia's food."

Various circumstances caused the honest farmer to feel himself getting warmer and warmer as he advanced in years. A new road had been cut close by his farm; the secluded village began to be more frequented; a house of

"entertainment for man and beast" was established in it; increased facility of communication with such a market as Glasgow presented led to more frequent intercourse with it, douce Davie himself venturing there with potatoes, meal, and even sour milk, until "siller," whose clink had been rather unfrequent in his ears during his young days, became no novelty to him: though, in this instance, familiarity did not breed contempt.

But though every neighbor knew that Davie and Phemie were a comfortable couple, not an outward indication betrayed it. Duly did they preside at the head of their board; men and women, boys and girls, delving, with horn spoons, in wooden noggins heaped to the brim with smoking parritch or sowens. Davie was made an elder of the kirk; and on Sundays his thoughtful weather-beaten face might be regularly seen, as he stood at the kirk-door watching over the plate: for be it known to you, reader, at the entrance of Scottish kirks are placed metal plates resting upon stools, into which the worshippers, as they enter, chuck their bawbees for behoof of the poor. Phemie and the bairns were sure to be in their pew before the minister entered the pulpit: for though clad in all the gorgeousness of a scarlet duffic (Anglice, a hooded cloak or mantle), such an idea as taking care to be late, in order to attract attention, would never have entered into her head. Thus they went on, from day to day, from week to week, from month to month, from year to year; not an alteration could be seen, except that Davie and Phemie began to look as if they were sliding into years, and their children were fast shooting up from "laddies" and "lassies" into "braw" men and women.

"Changes are lightsome" is a Scottish saying, but it depends much on the nature of the changes whether they are so or not. One of the boys grew restless as he grew up; he got tired of the monotony of his country life; and having got hold of a tattered copy of Robinson Crusoe, he preferred it mightily to the catechism compiled by the assembly of divines at Westminster, which has been so long in general use in Scotland. Now and again he would talk about the sca; and his honest father, to divert him from such a purpose, would turn up the one hundred and seventh psalm, which so eloquently describes the dangers of those who "go down to the sea in ships, that do business in great waters;" how when the storm rises, they "reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man, and are at their wit's end." But though this might silence the recusant landsman, it did not change his rambling resolution; he was not a fluent

debater, and when pressed home, he would carry his obstinacy up to a climax - " Weel, I'll gang to Glasgow, and list for a sodger." The young rogue soon found out what a tremendous influence this threat had upon his parents. Probably neither Davie nor Phemie had shed a tear since they passed the period of blubbering infancy; but the threat of the "graceless callant," that he would "gang and list for a sodger," would often make the tear start to their eyes; and more than once, the good old souls, on retiring to bed, instead of going off sound asleep, and, as the Irishman said, "paying attention to it," as in all their past lives they had never failed to do, would lie awake and cry like children at the idea of having in their carefully-trained household a "black sheep," who seemed likely to bring their "grey hairs with sorrow to the grave."

Jock (or to give him the somewhat more dignified appellation of Jack) disappeared one day; and the only tidings which the distressed parents could gather about him were some vague communications from neighbors, that he had intimated his intention to a few companions of never returning again. "It's a' owre wi' Jock noo," said Davie to Phemie, trying to look stern; "he's gane his ain gate; he's made his ain bed, and he may just lie doon in it." But Davie,

when he had uttered this speech, felt something tugging at his heart; he tried to appear unconcerned, but it would not do; so, in a choking kind of voice he exclaimed vehemently—"The fule that he is!" and stalked out of the house as if he were in high dudgeon, but in reality to hide that struggling parental feeling which was melting anger into sorrow. As for Phemie, she sighed, said nothing, sat down on a little stool, patted the floor with her foot, and was then obliged to take off her spectacles, and wipe the glasses, bedewed with tears.

But nothing very romantic resulted from Jock's adventure. He had gone to Glasgow, and had met with a shopkeeper, who dealt with his father in the articles of meal, potatoes, and butter, and who, from his experience of the unbending integrity of the honest old man, had contracted a warm regard for him. He now showed his friendship by inducing the runagate to reside with him until he could communicate with his father, which he did without loss of time. When Davie got the news, he gave a kind of grunting "Humph!" as if he did not care a button where his son was; but he set about getting horse and cart ready, and he and Phemie were on the road for Glasgow in about an hour afterwards. The old couple had never much to say to each other at any time; and on the present

occasion they probably did not exchange ten words in the course of the slow journey of fifteen miles. The cart at last rumbled through one or two of the streets of Glasgow, and finally stopped opposite a shop in the Gallowgate. Jock saw his father and mother arrive, and retreated into a little parlor, into which they were immediately afterwards ushered; and here the parents and son sat for a few minutes without a word of recognition proceeding from either side. At last Davie said, —" Weel, Jock, what do you think o' yersel' noo?"

"I think maething ava, father," replied the youth, doggedly; "I dinna think that I ha'e dune muckle that's wrang."

"Ye're a neer-do-well fellow, that's just what ye are — gin I had ye at home, I would ——" break your back, he was going to say; but he wisely checked himself, for it occurred to him that the best way of inducing his refractory son to return home was not by threatening prematurely.

The afternoon was somewhat advanced; and the kind shopkeeper urged this as a reason why the old people should become his guests for the night. There were, however, some difficulties in the way of acceptation. Phemic had never passed a night out of her parents' or her husband's house, and there seemed a kind of

undefinable strangeness, amounting almost to fear, at the idea of doing so now. Davie had seen rather more of the world than that: but he had never spent more than one night in Glasgow; and that was during the "fair," held annually at Midsummer, when he had been induced to spend such a large sum on "shows," and pies and porter, as to have left a blister mark on his memory. Davie and Phemie were at last, however, induced to stay; an opportunity occurred, by which the family at home would be made acquainted that night with the cause of their detention; and so the old couple sat down contented for the evening.

Tea was introduced. Davie had only tasted tea once before during his lifetime; and that "taste" induced him always to declare that he would sooner prefer the water in which a few straws had been boiled. But he was now induced to try tea once more; and though he handled the tiny, elegant, china tea-cups, not as if he loved them, but as if he was afraid that they would slip out of his horny hands, and get smashed, still he managed to drink three cups, and was graciously pleased to say that the stuff was better than he thought it was. Phemie, like a discreet woman, drank hers in matronly silence; carefully watching her female companions, and endeavoring, as well as she could,

to brandish her crockery after their approved fashion.

The shop was shut; and now — the first time in a long series of years - did douce Davie spend an evening without a supper of parritch. The Scotch are not a supper-eating race, in the English, or, perhaps, more strictly speaking, the London sense of the word "supper." But, at the time our story lies, the snug folks of Glasgow were not indifferent (and the habit has cerlainly not abated) to the comfort of rounding off their evenings with "just" a crust of bread and cheese, accompanied by a bottle of porter, or a glass of "toddy;" and therefore our friend, the shopkeeper, amongst other comforts, had adopted this comfort in particular. So, by-andby, douce Davie and quiet Phemie witnessed in silence the placing of the china punch-bowl on the table, and the display of the pretty-looking cut glass; they had seen the like before at their minister's, but had always been of the opinion that a godly man might dispense with such superfluity; as for themselves -- "Gude forgive them!"- they would just as soon think of flying in the face of Providence, as bring the glittering temptations within their walls. But a "Welsh rabbit," and one or two glasses of "toddy," had a most powerful effect on Davie's taciturnity; and he was soon in a condition to

listen to his friend the shopkeeper's proposal, which was, that Joek should stay with him, and learn the art and mystery of selling butter, meal, eggs, and potatoes, by retail. Joek had already given his joyful assent; for a residence in Glasgow, without danger, seemed to him, on the whole, not a bad substitute for a perilous post on the salt seas. The old man's consent was at last obtained; and Phemie quickly added hers. Another bowl of punch, or rather "toddy," was proposed to be made, to crown the success of the scheme: "Na, na," said the honest, resolute old man, "let us ha'e the books first," and when family worship was over, he and Phemie retired.

Next morning they were up betimes: breakfast was soon over; Jock was installed; and his parents were soon jogging homewards. Davie's emotions were those of a quiet kind of thankfulness that his son was in good hands. But Phemie, now that all was right with Jock, was brooding upon other thoughts. She was not naturally a narrow-minded woman: but having spent her youth under the humble roof of her parents; and from thence, having been transferred to the then as humble roof of her husband, she walked in his footsteps, with scarcely an idea beyond her earthen kitchen floor. But it so happened, that in her youth she had been

a companion of the shopkeeper's wife, and who, from being a Glasgow servant, had risen to be a comfortable shopmistress. Phemie was now contrasting her own appearance with that of her once youthful companion. Her imagination, whose wings had been bound, now made some fluttering attempts to fly - the tea, the china, the cut glass, the punch-bowl, and "knobs in the lobby for hanging the hats on," all struck her as marvellous nice enjoyments and conveniences. She had seen some of the youngsters of the family enter, and hang up their hats so "manfully" on these all-interesting "knobs;" and the idea hooked her fancy. Thus did she muse during her journey, leaving Davie to his own reflections.

We must now, as the scene-shifters say, suppose a period to have clapsed between what has passed and what is to come. Jock, who was not deficient in sense, gradually shook off his country loutishness, and exhibited appearances as if he was capable of receiving a Glasgow polish. He paid one or two visits to home, and then the strong contrast between his father's and his master's house became too obvious for him to hold his tongue. His family, also, remarked that Jock was becoming somewhat of a comparative gentleman; they began gradually to be proud of him, and to listen to him as an

oracle. He used to suggest alterations and improvements in the domestic concerns; and his mother, who had never forgot the "knobs," would tolerate all his reforming talk, merely trying to silence him, now and again, with "Hoot awa, ye daft fallow!" But, still, nobody ventured to insinuate any destructive projects to the old man.

One of Jock's sisters was invited to spend a few days in Glasgow; and she returned, not only with a very lively impression of the convenience of "knobs in the lobby," but actually with - a pound of tea! How to break this fact to the old man was a puzzle. The female portion of the household at last entered into a regular conspiracy to brave his anger: unknown to him, the minister, and the minister's wife and daughter were invited, tea-cups were borrowed, and Davie, on his return from the field, was rather startled at the scene. He appeared, however, to take it very good-humoredly; and condescended to honor his guests by partaking of the tea; but, scorning to drink it in his own house out of a borrowed vessel, it was served up to him in a brown earthen-ware basin, and he supped it with a horn spoon. Phemie was afraid of the consequences of leaving her husband in solitary singularity, so she caused her tea to be served up in like manner, the daughter being mistress of the ceremonies, and the spectacle of the two old folks sipping away with horn spoons was, perhaps, as furny an affair as ever occurred in the annals of tea-drinking.

The ice was broken; tea was fairly introduced into the household; the old man, with a little grumbling, consented to pay for a teaservice; and Phemie, who soon found out that the constant use of parritch gave both herself and daughters the heartburn, gradually established the habitual use of tea for the female portion of the family, and occasionally for the men, such as on a Sunday afternoon. The change produced was amazing. The old man was confounded one day by being told that John was coming to visit them on the following day. "Do ye mean Jock?" said he. Yet, even as he spoke, the difference between Jock and John struck on his own dull ear. He said nothing; but when Jock arrived, the whole family were delighted by the visible evidence the old man gave of being fairly on the road to refinementfor, though yet unable to say John, he hailed his son cordially — " Weel, Johnnie, hoo are ye the day?"

Some time after, a strange rumor ran through the village, that douce Davie was about to pull down his old thatch-covered house, and to build a snug slated habitation in its stead. Wherever two or three women could be gathered together, the subject was discussed. One pious lady thought she saw a fulfilment of that parable which speaks about the fool whose soul was required of him, when he pulled down his barns, and built greater. Another was eager to impress her auditors with a due sense of her far-seeing or prophetic powers, repeatedly affirming, that she had predicted all this from the moment she heard that ten had been introduced into the house. A third remarked how nice and fine the daughters were getting, and how thick they had become with the minister's wife and daughter - even Jock himself, whom she remembered as a dirty, barefooted boy, was becoming quite a braw young gentleman. "Wheest, wheest!" says a fourth, with a satirical lowering of the tone of her voice; "it's no Jock noo, na, na! naething will serve their turn but Mister John ! " "Ay," chimed in a fifth, "the auld fule gets nae ither name, even frae Phemie, but Daavid! - what do ye think o' that!" "See till him, see till him!" screamed out a sixth, and, sure enough, in the direction of her pointed finger, douce Davie was seen approaching in all the dignity of a new broadbrimmed hat, and - top boots! The very children ran to the doors, to gaze on the spectacle. "Gude e'en to ye," said one of the more forward of the women, and Davie, returning the salutation, inquired after her health, and that of her companions, with their respective families. While he stood talking with them, the women seemed to vie with each other in showing him an unusual degree of respectful attention: but the moment he set forward in his homeward walk, a tittering ran through the group, one malicious creature hoping he was not touched in the head, and another, "willing to wound, but yet afraid to strike," devoutly trusted that all was right with the "siller" that was gathered at the kirk-door for the poor.

Davie's slated house soon arose, at a short distance from his old cottage; some nice furniture was brought out from Glasgow to adorn it; and Jock — we beg pardon, Mr. John — now felt that he could introduce Glasgow companions to see the modest decency of his father's house. The old man himself began to stir with ambitious projects. In conjunction with a Glasgow manufacturer, he built a row of cottages, and introduced into the village the sound of the loom. An entire change came over the aspect of the place. Davie's example was imitated, not indeed by the old residents, whom the alterations

annoyed, but by many of the more modern intruders - the "incomers," as they were contemptuously styled - by those who thought they had a patent right to the exclusive possession of the place. One of Davie's younger daughters, who had been sent to a Glasgow school, returned, and brought a piano-forte with her, though, it must be confessed, if it had been put to Davie whether or not it was only a pianotwenty, he would have found it hard to answer the question. The old minister of the parish was removed to a better living, and the new minister, a young bachelor, married Davie's eldest daughter. John, who had started into business, drove his own gig. And Davie himself, booted and spurred, might be seen jogging through the main street of the village on a sleek mare: had all this been held up to him in vision a few years before, he would have started back, and exclaimed, "Am I a dog, that I should do such a thing!"

But there is an end of all things; and there was an end of Davie and Phemie. He died first, fairly and properly dividing his worldly goods amongst his descendants; and Phemie went to live with her son-in-law the minister. John came to London, leaving his Glasgow business to a younger brother. Here he has ever

since flourished; is a wealthy ship-owner, an influential director in more than one company, wears civic honors, and reposes at night—oh, that the ghost of his father could see it—on

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

wears civic honors, and reposes at night—oh, that the ghost of his father could see it!—on a china-posted bedstead.

## COMMON EVENTS.

During two years of a delicious portion of my life, my leisure was devoted to her whose life is now devoted to mine. Three or four evenings each week, and every Sunday, were considered as sacred to each other: we walked, talked, laughed, and whispered in perfect unison; went to church regularly, and returned, commenting on the services of the day. Reposing in one another mutual and entire confidence, and looking forward to a "common event" as the natural termination of our present attachment, we had no "lovers' quarrels," no fears, no jealousies; the course of our "true love" was as smooth as the surface of a placid lake on a summer's eye.

There was but one circumstance which threw a bitter into my gentle girl's cup of happiness, and disturbed the serenity of her temper. In going and coming, we had to pass a house which contained a large family of grown-up daughters, and these had the idle habit of perpetually staring out from their parlor window into a quiet little street, whose chief events were the passing of the baker, the butcher, the

beggar, or the ballad-singer. We, of course, were conspicuous objects for the "broad stares" of what the Scotch call "tawpies," an expressive word for idle, hoyden girls; and as the window was scarcely ever without a sentinel, our approach was telegraphed; "along the line the signal ran," and some seven or eight heads were presently seen bobbing over one another, like fish leaping in the water. Nothing annoyed my companion more than to have regularly to run the gauntlet of observation from these " idle creatures," as she rather bitterly termed them. She could not change a ribbon on her bonnet, or alter a boot-lace, without its being carefully noted. I knew, also, that I was diligently scrutinized by these diligent observers, who " read off," as the astronomers say, my air, aspect, height, walk, complexion, dress, &c., &c., not without an occasional sneering comparison (what an abominable thing it is for a young woman to sneer! - the almost unfailing indication of a selfish disposition), but I did not mind it - or rather I liked the "joke." A coarse or a common mind would have enjoyed the triumph of having an attentive "bachelor" to parade regularly before half-a-dozen damsels, not one of whom could boast that a "bachelor" ever entered their door; but Eliza held the faith that all young women should be married, and

comfortably married too; and therefore she shrank from provoking envy, where no envy should exist. Passing this, however, I may repeat that these girls were almost the only troublers of our quiet and happy courtship: but so sensitive was Eliza, that, as there was no other way of getting out of the street than by passing the window of the "tawpies," we have frequently sat till it was dark, and thereby lost our evening's walk, rather than go out in daylight and pass under the ordeal of observation.

The wedding-day was fixed, and time flew on. We were a "sensible" couple, and resolved that our wedding should be sober and sedate - a quiet breakfast with a few choice friends after the important ceremony, and a still quieter excursion. In fact, being so very " sensible," our imaginations vaulted beyond the wedding-day, and sketched out our future domestic felicity. Eliza wanted a nice little cottage "out of town," where, at the garden-gate, on summer evenings, she would watch for me as I returned fatigued from business; and I, on my part, saw my own dear wife, the " light and life" of my existence, moving about my own house, more as an angel than a woman, and making my fireside radiant. Nay, we speculated, too, about our prospective family; and though Eliza blushed, and smiled and laughed,

her imagination had already dressed up three or four delightful little creatures with "golden" hair, clear complexions, sparkling eyes, and loud, ringing, merry voices. Then we shook our heads about the awful responsibility of a family; and we laid down plans about how they were to be brought up, educated, and provided for; and we resolved to be economical in our expenses, correct in our deportment, and exact in all our doings - our prospective children were to become little models for the human race. What a deal of romance there is in the hearts of a fond young couple, to be gradually dissipated by broken china bowls, smashed toys, and a number of little et ceteras, "too numerous to mention!"

About three o'clock on a dark, dreary, stormy November morning, I was suddenly roused out of a profound sleep by somebody shaking my shoulder and flaring a candle in my face. When very fatigued, as was the case on the present occasion, I am, like some wild animals, difficult to be awakened, and usually stare in bewilderment before comprehension exerts its influence. "You did not hear me," said a voice; "I knocked first at the door, and then

made bold to enter. You had better get up, sir, for mistress is becoming very bad."

The words of the summons were very indistinctly heard, but I knew the cause; so I drawled out, "Ye-es, I'll get up, immediately." So saying, I sank back in the bed, and was in an instant once more in a sound sleep.

I do not know whether I slept five minutes or an hour, but I was startled by a sharp clicking, caused by the sudden turning of the handle of the door, and the hasty reëntry of my disturber. "Oh, sir, you must get up, you must indeed! I'll leave the candle, sir, but you must be smart."

The voice was the voice of one of a privileged class, who, like the fools of the ancient time, sometimes presume on their prerogative. There was no time, however, for ceremony on the present occasion. "Yes, nurse," I replied, "I'll be up instantly;" and as at that moment a moan struck on my ear, proceeding from the adjoining bed-room, my heart spoke to my heels;—I was on the floor and dressed in a minute.

The wind blew in gusts, the windows danced in their frames, and the rain splashed against the glass. My poor wife tried to hide her agony, and apologized for raising me, though the apology was interrupted by a scream. "Oh, my dear, I am so sorry — but nurse thinks the doctor

should be sent for." The house shook, at that moment, to the very foundations. "Really, William, I cannot think of letting you go out—you'll be killed by the falling of some chimneytop—send Mary."

Now, I had no particular fancy for going out; but to let the girl go rather jarred with my selfishness. "No, no, my dear, you'll require Mary yourself — I wont be many minutes."

"Well, William, wrap yourself up; take care of yourself. Nurse, go down and help him on with his great-coat — William, take care — oh!"

"Poor dear soul!" said 1 to myself, as I went out; "thinking of me in the midst of her own suffering. Well, after all, the women are a good set — I hope my poor wife will get well over it!"

In about ten minutes I was standing at the door of a corner house, with my hand on the brass handle of a bell-pull, round which were engraved the words "Night Bell." It answered my rather vigorous pull with a loud and long-continued reverberation. Meantime I tried to shelter myself within the doorway, for the wind howled round me, and the rain battered and slashed at me, as if it were glad to get a solitary victim who could feel its violence. Nobody came. I rang again. Nobody answered.

The interval might be five minutes, but at that moment I could have sworn in a court of justice that I had stood there half the night. I pulled the third time, and the bell seemed destined to ring for ever, while I made the knocker do the work of a sledge-hammer. At last a footstep shuffled along the passage; the door-chain rattled; the bolts were withdrawn; the key was turned, and a head, the front of which must have weighed heavy from the profusion of its papers, projected, like the Irishman's gun, "round the corner."

"Rouse up Dr. Nugent — tell him I want him."

"Oh, sir, he's out — but he lest word he should be sent for. Are you from Angel-place, sir?"

"Yes, yes, yes — where is the doctor? I will go for him myself."

"At No. 20, Manchester Terrace — just turn round, and ——"

The rest of the direction might or might not have been given. I knew whereabouts Manchester Terrace lay, so off I ran, at full gallop, facing wind and rain.

Arrived at the terrace, I saw a long row of houses, every door alike, every knocker alike, and every area alike. I began to doubt whether or not it were twenty or thirty I had to call at,

and I paused to consider. The wind drove me onwards, and I began to get angry with myself; my anger only confused my recollection the more. I was now uncertain whether it might not be thirty-six, or forty-six, or fifty-six. " Drat babies, doctors, nurses, and all!" I exclaimed; "what the plague brings me here?" I looked upwards to see if I could discern any symptoms of bustle, or any glimmering indications that human beings were watching the agonies of human beings. Every window and every house seemed dark and silent as the grave. I now looked round for the watchman, or for anybody who by instinct or observation might help me to detect the presence of a doctor in some one of the "uniformities" of Manchester Terrace. Not a living soul could I see. I knocked at thirty-six - no answer. I knocked at forty-six - the same result. In a passion I knocked and rang at fifty-six, and presently high above-head I heard the whistling sound of a window thrown up, and a deep voice called out, "Well, sir, what do you want?"

"Oh, I beg your pardon, sir, I am afraid I am mistaken, but I thought Doctor Nugent was here."

"No!" thundered the voice, and the window thundered down after it.

Drenched with rain, and out of humor with

myself, I blamed the flickering lamps for making me forget the number, and then resolved to run back and give the doctor's servant a good "blowing-up," which she would remember for some time. Turning the corner, I came in rather violent contact with a man wrapped in a cloak, and could have throttled him. Shame, however, succeeded to wrath when I discovered in my antagonist the "Doctor" I was in search of.

"Oh, doctor," said I, "this is lucky — I have been seeking for you like a fool, up and down here. Come along."

We walked for a little way in silence, for the doctor was a thoughtful man and had left a death-bed. I should talk, however. "Well, now, doctor, this circumstance of strangers coming home in the night-time is not very pleasant. I am rather out of humor with the joke."

"Sir," said the doctor, "your wife at home thinks it no joke, and I fancy she has the worst of the bargain. Do you not think, now, that if your safety, or even your comfort required it, she would go out for you, if it were raining cats and dogs?"

I need not record my answer, nor tell whether it were in the affirmative or negative. We shortly arrived at home; I went

down stairs to dry myself at the kitchen fire, and the doctor went up stairs to—his patient I was going to say, but that is not exactly the word.

By-and-by, down came the nurse, her looks full of importance, but struggling to maintain her professional equanimity. A few orders were given to Mary, and Mary flew like a mad-cap, evincing by her excited manner how highly she estimated the honor of even a very humble share in the important proceedings. Then, approaching the fire, where I was standing, nurse muttered a "Beg your pardon, sir," in a tone which seemed to insinuate that I ought to beg her pardon and get out of the way. I never felt so insignificant in my life.

Left for some time to myself, I became uneasy, and went on the stairs to listen if "anybody were coming." I heard the bed-room door open, and presently a shrill scream announced the important fact that I was a papa, and the father of a child blessed with excellent lungs.

Mary now descended, her face as round and as full as the moon, and "wreathed with smiles." "I wish you much joy, sir; you have got a son." "Indeed, I am glad it is a boy." "Well then, sir, it is as pretty a baby as I have seen this many a day." I gave Mary half-a-

crown. "Thank you, sir — well, I'm sure you will quite doat on the little dear — it's a fine baby, sir, and so large!"

The size of a baby is an essential ingredient in its value. So think the women; and, reader, if you ever visit on such an occasion, beware how you drop a syllable about the little thing being little, even if you should think it could be immersed in a pint vessel.

Up went Mary; and down she came again, to desire me to walk up to see my son. At the door the doctor met me, and we shook hands; and the nurse, sitting in all the glory of her state, called on me to come over and see what a fine little fellow he was. But I went to the mother first; kissed her, and she looked up in my face with such an aspect of triumphant affection, that I loved her more than ever. Then I went to visit my son. "Take him in your arms, sir," said the nurse; "isn't he a glorious little fellow?"

I had never in my life seen a new-born baby. I was the youngest of my father's family, and circumstances so happened that I had never seen a child younger than three weeks or a month old. I now felt shocked. Had it been any other person's child, I could have philosophised on the matter; but my child — my first-born — the child

of her whom I had loved with all the ardor of a youth, and now with all the graver yet stronger attachment of a man—it was shocking—horrible. The little thing seemed so very little, measured by my usual habits of comparison, — it seemed so helpless, so miserable, and — the skin of its face hanging loosely — so like a little old man, and therefore so ugly — that I involuntarily turned away.

"Well now," exclaimed the nurse, who had marked the expression of my countenance, "what's the matter with master? Isn't it a pretty little dear?"

" No!" I replied rather fiercely, and walked away. My wife followed me with her eyes she could not divine the cause. Mary and the nurse were in raptures with the child; both affirmed it to be so large and so pretty, and the doctor, though not so extravagant in his encomiums, still pronounced it to be a very healthy, fine boy. "Are you sorry it is born, William?" said my wife, gently, while the tears were in her eyes. I now felt the necessity of acting the hypocrite, if I did not wish to agitate, perhaps dangerously, her whom I really loved. "No, no, Eliza, no, no! my feelings were so much excited about you!" I kissed her again, and went over to look a second time at my son. The features were small and regular, and an experienced eye might easily have prognosticated that the child would become a very pretty child. But, as I gazed on it, the face became distorted, preliminary to a scream; and the idea of its smallness and its ugliness so fastened on me, that I was obliged to retreat from the room, under pretence of faintness and fatigue.

In truth, it is a great mistake which the women commit in supposing that men generally feel interest in new-born babies. Whenever we hear a happy father chiming in with the chorus—"glorious little fellow—pretty little dear—great, stout, beautiful baby!" we set him down either as partly a fool, or partly enacting the hypocrite. The feeling of the mother has been growing for months before the stranger makes its appearance, and her interest in it is identified with herself. But the feeling of the father cannot properly be stirred till the little eyes begin to beam with intelligence, and a smile plays over the face of the child.

On coming home one afternoon, Mary opened the door, sobbing convulsively. "Oh, sir! oh, sir! little Johnny!" I flew up stairs, and found my darling boy in a fit. He was then about fifteen months old—could toddle

about the room - and was, to my apprehension, a singularly interesting and attractive child. From about the time that he was three months old, he had been gradually gaining on my affections, and now he was enshrined in my "heart of hearts." He lay on a pillow on his mother's knees; and the pale and passionless expression of her countenance too plainly told me that the shock had been sudden, and was serious enough to absorb her tears. The doctor, also, was present; a warm bath had been administered, and another was ordered. Seizing the doctor by the arm, I led him out of the room, and when out of hearing of the mother, I gasped out, "Tell me, sir, is my child in danger?"

"Yes," was the firm reply; "but while there is life, there is hope."

"Oh, don't talk to me about hope — is my child dying?"

"Compose yourself, my dear sir, and go down stairs for a few minutes: we are trying what we can do for him, and you must wait the result — children have many lives."

"Children have many lives!" I muttered, as I walked away. The idea of the death of my son was quite stupifying. I had left him in apparently robust health in the morning—that very day I had been speculating on his growing

up, and becoming the little delightful babbling companion of my walks — and here he was in the jaws of death! If I ever prayed in earnestness, I prayed now—I went out into the garden, and looking up to the sky, prayed in convulsive, silent agony, that God would spare my child!

Towards evening he revived, though apparently much exhausted, having, in addition to successive warm baths, been copiously bled and blistered. Poor little fellow! he recognized his father, and stretched out his hands. I took him, in my arms, on his pillow, and walked with him up and down the room. "Are you better, my dear?" I said, and the little fellow smiled, as if thanking me for the interest I felt on his behalf. How my heart yearned!—I thought it had been impossible for me to feel deep interest on behalf of a young child, even if that child were my own. Now, I felt as if I could lay down untold money at the feet of the man who would saye him.

The doctor was gone; but had left strict orders to be sent for if the slightest change should take place. The child fell into a placid slumber; and his mother and I sat down together, watching him with hope and fear. But towards the middle of the night a change took place—he became rapidly worse, and before

morning dawned the "light of my eyes" was dead!

Some days afterwards, I went about my business as usual, and, among others, encountered an individual, with whom I was on intimate terms - a hearty, jocular man, and to whom a laugh was far more congenial than a tear. He first expressed his sympathy, but in a tone so ludicrous, that I could not resist a smile. Mistaking my smile for the absence of sorrow, he began to joke, and, in what he thought a very funny way, told me not to fret. From that moment my heart turned against him; and, at this distance of time, I still regard him as the brute who joked over the grave of my first-born.

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

## THE SMUGGLER.

## A TALE OF THE SEA.

In the autumn of the year 18—, there dwelt in a retired part of the wretched town of Flushing, not far from the sea-side, an English family. The house in which they resided looked mean and solitary; the upper part had not even the appearance of having been tenanted for many years.

It stood by itself, and its gray walls looked dreary and cheerless, like the walls of a prison; a small court-yard separated the building from the road, but it was neglected and overgrown with weeds. The swallow built its nest unmolested under the eaves of the house, and the jackdaw seemed disposed to take possession of the chimneys. On the particular day with which my story commences, the window-shutters on the ground floor were partially closed, although the sun was yet some degrees above the horizon; and one or two which had escaped the rusty hold-fasts in the wall, swung backwards and forwards, creaking mournfully on their hinges. Even at midsummer, or upon the

brightest day, this dwelling had a cold wintry appearance, and the barking of a fierce wolfdog whenever a stranger approached, was the only noise to denote that life existed there. But although its external appearance bespoke inanimate poverty and wretchedness, there were inmates there who, though they cared not to attract the notice of the passers-by, had that knowledge of comfort of which the blazing fire and the neatly-spread table within gave ample proof.

I have said that the sun was still some degrees above the horizon - so it was; but the time-piece was the only evidence of that fact, for, bright as it may have shone in other parts, its intense light could not penetrate the rolling clouds which continued since noon to hang heavily over this marshy land, The air was unusually close, heavy, and oppressive. The morning had opened with a dazzling watery sun, but towards mid-day the sky became overcast. The copper tinge in the heavens, and the distant peals of thunder, at first but indistinctly heard, denoted the gathering storm. The cattle grazing in the fields no longer cropped the fragrant herbage (although from the recent heavy autumnal rains the verdure looked as fresh and as green as in the month of May), and the evening song of the little birds was hushed in silence.

Towards night-fall, a low cautious tap at the door of the solitary residence attracted the attention of its inmates, who were seated round the fire. Although it was scarcely discernable, from the heavy rain which dashed against the window-shutters, the elder of the family rose from his seat, and approaching the entrance, waited in silence until the knock was repeated. He then raised the latch at a given signal, and a young man in the ordinary dress of a sailor entered the apartment, muttering, in a dissatisfied indistinct tone, a seaman's anathema against the weather. Without noticing the inmates, most of whom rose on his entrance, he proceeded, very much after the fashion of a Newfoundland dog just out of the water, to shake off the large drops of rain which sparkled like crystals on the shaggy nap of his Flushing jacket, and removing his neckerchief, which was nearly saturated by the wet trickling down his neck, he seated himself opposite the fire with the air of a man who knew himself to be an intimate, if not a welcome guest.

"Well, Roderick," said the old man, as he resumed his Dutch pipe within the alcove of the blazing fire, "we have a roughish night of it." "Why yes," replied the young sailor, "I guess as how we have a roughish sort of night

of it indeed; that's as be, if the wind blowing

great guns and small arms, and the rain battering about one's ears like marlin-spikes points downwards, can make it so. For my own part, I'm not to say over-nice about the weather at the best o' times; but one hardly reckons on being taken aback, as it were, by a December breeze like this, afore the autumn is well over one's head."

"Poh, poh, Roderick," observed the old man, smilingly; "never stand about the rain, my boy; if the gale batters about our heads, why it batters about the heads of others as well; and there'll be less chance of cruisers in the Channel to-night. Come, Nance, my old girl, let's splice the mainbrace; Roderick wont refuse to drink the good old toast of 'The ship that goes, the wind that blows, and the lass that loves a sailor.'"

The woman thus addressed was the old man's wife, and the mother of his family. She was a woman of superior intellectual endowments, although lowly, meek, and humble; and she filled the station which Providence had assigned her with feminine care and assiduity. She moved about the apartment with noiseless activity, the general sweetness of her heart dispensed happiness around her, and she was never more cheerful than when providing for the comforts of him upon whom the fondness of the

woman had settled — and what can there be on this earth to equal the intensity of a woman's love? What said the smuggler to this partner of his existence, when his only son died in her arms, and in the intense agony of her grief the world appeared at that moment void of anything that could bring comfort to her mind?— "Nance, thou wert bidden to eat of my bread, and to drink of my cup; they shall yet be made sweet to thee; I will give, and thou shalt enjoy—be thou yet retained to cheer a blighted home!"

The fragrant Scheidam, and a pitcher of spring-water, clear as crystal, were placed on the table. The old man helped himself sparingly, for he had not yet had his evening meal, but the young sailor did ample justice to the proposed toast.

The head of this family was a man in robust health, tall, and of powerful sinew; age had not yet crippled his manly form, although nearly seventy winters and exposure to a variety of climes, may have varied the once dark color of his hair to an iron grey; his arms were yet strong and muscular, and it might have been profitable to those who had any dealings with him to count him rather as a friend than an enemy.

His features were strikingly prominent; his

forchead, from which his bristly hair was combed back, projected over very large black eyes, of calm yet dignified expression; his high check-bones were covered to their apex by long wiry whiskers, which united in a thick bushy cluster underneath the chin; the throat and part of the chest were quite bare, and his complexion might have been sallow, but for the neutral tint between a red and brown, which had so effectually bronzed it.

But though calm and dignified, the traces of an anxious mind were apparent in the sunken eye and furrowed cheek, worn as it were by thought and care, rather than by grief or old age. Yet the hardihood of his manner, the activity of his movements, and the profession to which he appeared to belong, added to his determined tone, gave to his general outline a freedom of action of that elastic character which seemed to promise that he had yet many years of the sands of life to run.

His dress was simply that of the humble mariner, partaking in part the costume of the Dutch fisherman with that of the Folkstone pilot; and he looked like a brave man, who although perhaps not easily excited, would, for that reason, be the less easily subdued.

The life he led, for I cannot designate him by any name — a false one I will not, his real

one I cannot give him—was that of a smuggler. He had been forced into it by circumstances of a singular and uncontrollable nature, and although the commencement of such a life may have been repugnant to his feelings, its attractions and the prospect of soon realizing a fortune dazzled his ardent mind, and in time habit had strongly attached him to it.

Often, in the anguish of a woman's fears, had his wife hung on his neck with intense feeling, beseeching him, for the sake of those whom Providence had confided to his care, to relinquish the doubtful, dangerous, indefensible trade of a contrabandist; and strongly did she urge those long restless nights of misery, when, in the stillness of feverish repose, the image of her husband has haunted her in a thousand frightful forms; at one moment betrayed into the hands of a watchful enemy, or, at another, driven upon the rocks, and carried from her grasp by the receding surge into the deep waters; but hitherto her efforts had been unavailing.

The smuggler was a native of Cornwall, and in early life commanded a fine trading sloop which his father had bequeathed him. He told me himself (poor fellow!) that she was the pride of his heart, and a tighter built craft had

never sailed from Fowey. He had made three prosperous trips in her, when a continued storm drove him off the land, and for nine days he beat about the narrow channel, without a single glimpse of sun or star to tell him where he was. On the morning of the tenth day it blew a hurricane; his little sea-boat labored in the trough of the heavy sea, and although he could not show a stitch of canvas, he had hope of weathering the storm, when the mist suddenly cleared away, and he found himself upon a lec-shore, drifting rapidly towards the rocks. An enemy's port lay within his reach; by prompt and energetic management he might yet weather the breakers, and round the light-house at the eastern extremity of the harbor; but then he must surrender himself, his vessel, and his cargo, and become a prisoner of war - to endure, perhaps, years of wretched confinement. However, he had not even time to dwell upon the misery of such an alternative; the moment was critical, and by instant decision could be alone hope to rescue himself and his crew from the perils of the deep. Quick in his resolve, he ordered the only sail he had left to be hoisted - the little vessel dashed through the foamy water, and in half an hour from the moment he discovered the land, he and his exhausted crew were consigned to the custody of the gendarmes, and all the property he possessed in this world was lost to him for ever.

He then became the agent of a smuggling concern, from which he progressively merged into that of a principal, and afterwards removed to Flushing, where he was joined by his wife and family.

Having given this short sketch of the early life of the smuggler, which it is perhaps as well the reader should know, we now return to the solitary dwelling.

- "Well, Roderick," inquired the smuggler, have you got all the bales on board?"
- "Ay, master," answered Roderick, who was the mate of the vessel in question, "the last bale was snug under hatches and well battened down afore I put my foot ashore; and as for that lubberly-looking rascal who has been backing and filling in my wake the whole of this blessed day, I only wish I had the chap in blue water, and if I would'nt show him the tilting end of a plank, my name's not Bill Roderick."
- "Poh, poh," said the smuggler, "you and I have lived too long in a wood to be frightened by an owl, Roderick; and as for the matter of that dodging scoundrel, why let him do his best—I know him well, the sneaking hypocrite! All he can say now will hardly reach the other

side of the water, if we once get this night's breeze well under the stern of the little Scadrift.

"With our pockets well lined, why our lives shall be mended.

The laws of our country we ne'er will break more."

Although the skipper of the Seadrift quoted the outrage on the laws of his country, when he sang this fragment of Dibdin's well-known song, few men thought less lightly of the guilt attached to it than he did.

Whether this proceeded from a singular absence of that moral sense which tells a man the distinction between right and wrong, or whether the smuggler deemed himself justified in doing that for his livelihood which, had he abstained from when the opportunity offered, hundreds of other men would have embarked in, I cannot pretend to say; but as his was a cool reflecting mind, I should rather attribute it to the latter cause, although in the first onset of his bold career the risk he incurred might have brought the first home to his untutored feelings. ever that might be, habit and prosperous voyages had so far effectually banished such qualms of conscience from the breast of the hardy mariner, that he now considered it as much a part of his duty to defend, at the risk of his own life and regardless of the sacrifice it might cause of others, his contraband property, as strenuously as, on the other hand, he would have fought to recover it for the revenue of his country, had the duties of a custom-house officer devolved on him.

When the clock struck eight, a warm supper was placed before the skipper of the Scadrift and Roderick. Some excellent Dutch herrings, a fine piece of Hambro' beef, and a savory omelet, comprised the repast, on which the smuggler asked a blessing with becoming solemnity, and the family sat down and partook of the meal; but it was not a cheerful one. There were around that table conflicting feelings which forbade mirth. The head of the family was upon the eve of another departure from his home; and although he promised that this voyage should be his last - that he would not again tempt that Providence which had heretofore been kind to him, and that having run this cargo, he would turn the Seadrift over to Roderick, and remove from his present dismal abode to a less gloomy habitation, yet, upon such a night - the rain dashing against the shutters, and the storm almost shaking the house to its foundation - what pledge could wholly remove the anxious forebodings of an attached wife? In another short hour he would be tossed about on the fearful billow, and every fresh blast of

wind throughout the night would too surely recall his image to her distracted mind.

There was another also present, of whom mention has not yet been made. She was a dark-haired girl, of surpassing loveliness; her form was light and graceful, and her tiny foot left no impress on the sand, as she had often bounded forward, on the arrival of her lover, to meet him. She was not above the middle height of woman, but her figure was exquisitely rounded. Her complexion was dark, like that of her father, and her luxuriant hair black as the raven's wing. Her sparkling eyes were shaded by long and silken fringes; and yet those eyes, brilliant as they were, were dark as night. She sat next to Roderick, and was the snuggler's eldest daughter.

To say that Mary's mind was free from the disquietude which at this moment pervaded others of the family group would be a manifest injustice to the feelings she entertained, with all the fervency of a first attachment, towards one of the party; and the intense anguish with which she had raised her dark expressive eye, when her father announced his intention of making over to Roderick the little Seadrift after this voyage, spoke her feelings with silent eloquence.

One other person sat upon the right hand of

the smuggler. He was a fine boy, and from the lineaments of his features, a stranger would have said that he sprung from gentle blood. The name he went by was Henry Trevillian. No one could say whether that was his patronymic or not, for little was known of his history before he became an inmate, and to all appearance a member, of the smuggler's family. It was conjectured that he had been confided to the paternal care of the smuggler under peculiar circumstances; the youth himself regarded the old man as his futher.

The boy sat on the right hand of the smuggler, looking up to him with alternate feelings of hope and fear; for he had that morning pleaded hard to be taken on board the Scadrift this voyage. The idea of being a sailor-boy had caught the lad's fancy; to be tossed about on the mountain wave, in the beautiful little vessel he so often visited when in harbor, was something so novel and delightful to his young imagination, that the moment their frugal meal was finished, and while Roderick was soothing the dark-eyed maid with a sailor's benediction, the boy rose suddenly from his seat, threw himself with convulsive energy into the embrace of the old man, and declared his determination to accompany him.

"Well, well, Harry, be it so, my boy; 'twill

only be for a few days; you'll soon wish yourself under the old lady's wing again." And
with this observation the smuggler rose from his
chair, and, with a powerful effort to subdue the
feelings of the husband and parent, hastily
caressed his children, pressed to his bosom the
mother of his offspring, and, followed by Roderick and the boy, hurried from the only scene
of enjoyment he had in this world, into the
gloom of night, to resume his dangerous calling,
with sensations of a better kind than the world
might have given the outlaw credit for.

In less than half an hour the harbor was cleared, and the little Seadrift was on the wing, careering to the gale under a spread of canvass, which bore her rapidly from the spot where Roderick's heart lay.

The beautiful little Seadrift sailed like a witch. Her owner boasted that nothing he had ever seen could touch her; and she had had some sharp trials in her time with some of our small cruisers. It was said that she could disguise herself, and baffle the wits of our lynxeyed revenue men, with singular facility; at one moment floating on the water as light and as gracefully as a Columbine, and the next as heavy and as sluggish in her appearance as a clumsy coasting sloop.

It is, however, our privilege to sail even faster

than the Seadrift; for on the same autumnal day which witnessed her departure from Flushing, we beg to introduce the reader to an English frigate which has just cast anchor in an unfrequented roadstead on the western coast of Ireland, after having narrowly escaped those dangerous rocks in the Mal bay which run hidden a long way into the Atlantic, and on which a portion of the proud Armada of Spain was totally destroyed in 1588.

The sea around the lonely isles of Arran, and for some miles along the rocky shore from Galway to the entrance of the river Shannon, presented one continued sheet of living foam; for the equinoctial gales had this year set in before the expected time, and with unusual severity.

Happy were they, who, having a clear offing and plenty of sea-room, could lay their vessel to under her storm-staysails, and quaff their three-watered grog in conscious security, as their well-trimmed bark rose on the billow, like the stormy petrel which followed in her wake.

There was not, at the period I am speaking of, that bright revolving light which is now exhibited on the central isle of Arran, as a friendly beacon to ships of every nation, to tell them of their affinity with the hidden dangers of Malbay; and many a brave mariner, driven by the tempest from the broad bosom of the Atlantic,

has perished under the shade of the long winter's gloomy night, on the rocks which guard this dreary, thinly-inhabited, iron-girt shore, unseen and unheard of!

The frigate which found so welcome a shelter in the rarely-visited roadstead alluded to, was descried early in the morning by a few poor fishermen to the northward of the high cliff of Baltard. She appeared to tremble beneath the pressure of her storm-sails, as she struggled to weather a reef of rocks which ran out from a low island; and keenly did those fishermen watch with intense interest the progress of the noble vessel, calculating the portion of plunder that would fall to the lot of each individual, if unhappily she failed to weather the breakers. But Providence on this occasion interposed between the gallant crew and the lawless designs of the marauding fishermen. The frigate proudly sustained the character she had borne, of being one of the best sea-boats in his Majesty's service; and the heartless pillage of the shipwrecked mariner was reserved for the subsequent disasters which befel the less fortunate crew of the Martin, on that very coast.

It is a beautiful sight at any time to see a fine man-of-war come to an anchor, under all the majesty of her noble bearing on the water; and especially so when it blows a gale of wind, The frigate, on approaching the anchorage, gradually shortened sail to her close-reefed topsails, furled her courses, and braced her yards, so that, when she dropped her anchor, they would be pointed obliquely to the wind. Finally, she furled her last remaining sail, and the moment the fluke of her ponderous best bower took firm hold of the ground, she swung round with her head majestically to the gale.

In a few minutes everything seemed as tranquil on board as if she had lain there from the commencement of the storm, and the disappointed fishermen hastened along the brow of the cliff to the little cove at the head of the roadstead, to examine their boats, which lay snugly moored under the shelter of a natural breakwater,

Towards evening the gale moderated, but not sufficiently to induce the captain to attempt a landing. The weather still bore a gloomy aspect; mares'-tails were floating wildly in the unsettled sky, blown about by the contending winds aloft into a thousand fantastic forms; and the setting sun too surely indicated, by its fierce angry glare, a continuation of the equinoctial gale. The little birds called by seamen Mother Carey's chickens, skimmed along the surface of the water, gracefully tipping the very edge of the waves with their extended

wings, and then descending into the hollow of the sea, would rise again, and struggle to stem the already freshening breeze, until, no longer able to fly to windward, they wheeled round on the wing with graceful curvature, and darted along the margin of the deep with the swiftness of the swallow; while the larger birds balanced themselves in the wake of the ship, watching for the particles of food which floated astern.

The small bower anchor was dropped under foot; the sheet-cable was ranged, and preparations were made for obtaining a supply of water the following morning. The anchorwatch was then called; and at 9.30 the captain delivered his night-order book to the officer of the watch.

The ship might now be said to be in a state of profound repose; the lights of the crew had been extinguished at eight o'clock, which, in the autumnal and winter seasons of the year, is the curfew-bell of the service. The officers who had their turn of night-duty to take had retired to their cots or hammocks; and the anchor-watch were permitted to lie down on the main-deck, where, upon the oak-plank, and each affording the other his uppermost hip for a pillow, their deep sleep might have been envied by many of the nobles of the land. All was quiet and noiseless, save the wind rattling

mournfully through the cordage, and the measured, thoughtful walk of the officer and quartermaster on duty.

As soon as the feeble light had ceased to glimmer underneath the folds of the tarpaulin which covered the skylight of the captain's cabin, and when the drowsy skipper was allowed a reasonable time to sink into forgetfulness of the past and present, the cautious lieutenant called his next in command over to his side of the deck, and ordering him to keep a sharp look-out for squalls - to keep his eye on the lead-line which was over the gangway - and above all, his attentive ear on the captain's bell, he descended to his cabin, and, throwing himself on his cot, soon ceased to think of the skipper or the night-order book. When the mate of the watch had walked over the captain's head with the measured tread of the lieutenant, and thought he had given the latter time enough to join the commander in his slumbers, he, in his turn, consigned the care of the frigate to the midshipman of the watch; but instead of transferring to him the admonition of the lieutenant, he threatened to give him a precious good cobbing if he presumed to leave the deck - a threat which the middy was quite sure would be carried into effect, if he was caught napping; but often as the youngster had been punished for similar transgessions, no sooner had the mate coiled himself away in the topsail-haulyard rack, like a large Newfoundland dog, enveloped to the rim of his tarpaulin hat in a thick Flushing coat, than he made over his post of honor to the bluff old quarter-master, under whose more faithful charge his Majesty's frigate was left to ride out the gale.

It continued to blow hard during the night, but with less steadiness than the day before; the squalls were therefore the more sudden and severe. Towards the morning watch, the neck of the gale was fairly broken, and when the sun rose it was a perfect calm. The aspect of the surrounding objects differed as much from that which they exhibited the evening before as the beautiful and ever-varying effects of light and shade could make them. The coast was then almost shrouded in the drizzling mist of the gloomy storm, the rocky boundary of the irongirt shore presented one unvaried line of bleak and barren sterility, against which the waves dashed with frightful violence; but now, as the cheerful morning broke into the glorious light of day, the dense vapor ascending from the earth spread itself gradually, until it lay over the frigate like a dark canopy, extending its circular ridge to within twenty degrees of the horizon, and leaving the beautiful and lofty

mountains of Cunnemara reposing underneath, in the clear blue atmosphere of a lovely morning. The headlands protruded their bold fronts into the sea, and seemed but half their actual distance from the ship. The smallest patches of the greensward which grew in the interstices of the rocks were visible, and threw out the dark-colored granite which formed the dreary boundary of the coast into bold relief; and the verge of the horizon was a perfect circle of light, clearly indicating the approach of a warm day.

At one bell after four, the hands were turned up to shorten-in cable. The small bower, which had been dropped under foot as a precautionary measure the night before, was released from its holding-ground; and it was well for those who had slumbered on their watch that the second unchor was down, for the ship had drifted during the night so far as to alter the bearings taken by the master the evening before very considerably. But who could say at what hour she drifted? - it might have been during the first watch, after the ship was consigned to the gruff old quarter-master, who might have gone, when his officers left him, to smoke his pipe in the galley; or it might have been during the middle watch, when the squall, which caused the ship to tremble again, came rushing down the ravino

at the head of the roadstead: at all events, the affair passed off in quietness, because the delinquency was not attended by any serious result.

At seven bells, the sheet-cable was coiled away, yards squared, and sails loosed to dry. The lighter spars were again pointed to the zenith, the decks well holy-stoned; and then the first lieutenant descended to his cabin, to purify the outer man with a wash and a shave.

At eight o'clock, the boatswain piped to breakfast.

The morning which dawned with such singular brilliancy on the frigate found the little Seadrift rolling about in the Channel, a considerable distance from the land; for she had had what the smuggler called a glorious run during the night. Her sails, which had done her good service when the gale blew, now hung helplessly from the yards, flapping backward and forward with the reciprocal motion which the vessel gave them. The smuggler, who seldom took off his clothes from the time of his departure until he had run his cargo, had already plunged his head into a bucket of seawater, and was vigorously scrubbing himself with a very coarse canvass towel, when poor Harry made his appearance

up the companion-hatch, looking as all people look, whether male or female, when under the infliction of sea-sickness, pitiably pale and wretchedly miserable. Harry made a desperate effort to grasp the tiller-rope; but the vessel at that moment gave a tremendous lurch—the poor little fellow lost his hold, and rolled into the leescuppers, overcome by that horrid dizziness familiar to the minds of steam-packet voyagers.

"Hallo! Harry, my lad!" shouted the smuggler; "why you haven't got your sea-legs aboard this morning. Come, rouse up, you young dog; you'll be a man now afore your mother, if you do but look sharp. Nelson, they say, was always sea-sick when he first put out of port."

"Ay, master," replied the old helmsman, who had lashed the tiller and hastened to Harry's relief; "but Nelson didn't lie in the lee-scuppers every time he put out on a cruise, with his precious skull fractured, like this poor boy."

The smuggler was at Harry's side in an instant, and bore him down to the cabin; for he was insensible. The application of restoratives soon recovered him; a little adhesive plaster covered the slight wound which the helmsman called a fracture; and the smuggler returned to his canvass towel and bucket of scawater.

A light breeze had now sprung up, which the already wet canvass soon caught, and steadied the vessel as she crept gently through the water.

"Them 'ere men-of-war's men don't keep their skylights open," observed the helmsman, "or they'd have disturbed our rest last night, master."

"Ay, that they would," said the smuggler; for they were closer to the little Seadrift than she bargained for."

"Closer!" responded the helmsman; "why, bless your heart, master, they were almost within boat-hook's length of us. I could have jerked a biscuit on board as easy as I'd turn the quid in my mouth."

"She was so close as that — was she?" inquired the smuggler.

"Close!" echoed the helmsman; "why, the sleepy lubbers need only have put their helm down when first we saw them on our lectow, and they'd have shot aboard us afore you could have said 'Jack Robinson.'"

"Ay, but you kept all quiet, Jack — didn't you?" asked the smuggler.

"Ay, ay, master, that we did; — you might have heard a mouse run up the swifter when their bell struck eight, and their look-out men called out 'All's well!' Look-out men indeed!

I'm blessed but the king's men want the cobwebs rubbed off their sleepy peepers. Howsom'dever, we got clear this time — that's sartain; and with your leave, master, we'll drink success to the next."

"Very well," said the smuggler, ordering the helmsman a strong nor'wester. "Go you to your berth, and sleep that off. We sha'nt want you until the dogwatch; and as we near the land, we'll lower our sails for the night—the cruisers may be about."

"Well, master," observed the helmsman, as he hitched up his trousers over his hips, "only let's have fair play—a good rattling breeze, plenty of sca-room, and no favor—we'll show them what use the little Scadrift can make of her heels"

The smuggler then descended to his breakfast, and the helmsman to his hammock. The smuggler found Harry lying on his bed; his sleep was feverish, and in his unquiet slumber he spoke of home. The hardy smuggler bent over the sleeping boy with an anxious expression of sympathy. He lay partly on his left side, with his face towards the light; his left arm was bent under his cheek, and formed a substitute for a pillow, and his hair fell in ringlets over his pale forehead. The smuggler continued in the

same position, gazing steadfastly on the face of the sleeping child.

"Mama, mama, the Seadrift's coming in! I see papa!" exclaimed Harry in his sleep.

"Do you, my boy?" asked the smuggler, in the soft tone of a parent.

"Yes, that I do!" said the boy, stretching forth his arms; "look, mama—there he is!" and suddenly awoke by his energy, he started at the objects around him, for they were not familiar to his eye; but the paternal embrace of the smuggler soon restored the poor boy to the consciousness of the rocking vessel in which he was cradled, and he again fell back on the bed, overcome by the dizzy sickness under which he was suffering.

Sailors are proverbial for the accuracy of their predictions respecting the weather, and well they may be, for it forms an essential feature in their nautical acquirements. I have known a pilot on the western coast of England foretell a storm, when there was but a single speck visible in the horizon, so small and insignificant as to escape the casual notice of persons less experienced in those matters. On the other hand, I once knew an instance—I rejoice to say, but one of the kind,—wherein a gallant young officer was dismissed from the naval ser-

vice of his country, and thrown friendless on the sympathy of the world, at the moment he expected his well-carned promotion, because he miscalculated the force of a sudden gust of wind, which, unfortunately for him — poor fellow!—carried the foretop-mast over the vessel's side. In this casuality, as the result was unfavorable, the delinquency was punished.

The aspect of the weather had undegone a total change when the captain of the frigate, in all the majesty of his official dignity, ascended the companion-ladder that morning. The vapor which hung sullenly over the earth gradually melted away into a broad circle, and settled in the form of a dark impenetrable wall on the extreme verge of the horizon. The distant objects which nature had before so distinctly pencilled in the wild landscape, were now obscured by the heavy fog bank, while the sky overhead was as bright and as clear as the brilliant sun could make it; so that the vessel lay, as it were, in a large basin surrounded by a circular barrier, which, closing in gradually upon all sides, soon united into a cold drizzling mist, which was not dispelled until the sun had crossed the meridian.

The mist had scarcely dispersed when the captain again made his appearance on deck, and as he anxiously swept the horizon with one of

Dollond's best telescopes, he called for the youngster of the watch, and sent him for the first lieutenant and the master, both of whom were discussing the merits of a glass of grog, when the squeaking voice of the little middy summoned them to the august presence of their commander.

In those days a captain of a frigate was a great man.

"Well, Mr. Logship," asked the captain, addressing the master, "what think you of the weather?"

"Fine, sir," answered Logship, "very fine; the haze beyond," pointing to the fog which still lingered in the offing, "is all for heat. We shall have the sea-breeze creeping along the water, like a shoul of young mackerel, presently."

"I hope so," said the captain, thoughtfully, "for the glass is falling."

The idlers—and, to enlighten the reader, I mean by that term the fat surgeon, the lean purser, and the nondescript marine officers—were projecting an excursion among the huts of the wild natives, when the skipper made his appearance. "There's something in the wind," observed the surgeon in a subdued tone; "I know it by the bristly hairs on the tip of the skipper's smelling-bottle; for they always pro-

ject at right angles with the mizen-mast when his mind is anxious. I don't see much chance of your getting on shore to-day."

This announcement lengthened the visage of the marine officers; the last of the wardroom stock had been consumed a week before, and the officers were now upon their scanty ship's allowance. They had had a surfeit of lobscouse and dog's body; and the portly doctor was urging the first lieutenant to press the necessity of sending on shore for a supply of water, or holystones and sand, or, in fact, for anything his ingenuity could suggest as being required for the use of his Majesty, when the captain again made his appearance.

"What cable have we out, Mr. Logship?" he abruptly demanded, casting his anxious eye along the rocky boundary of the roadstead, against which the surf was still breaking with a hollow kind of noise, although the sea was as calm as a millpond.

"Half a cable on the best bower, sir," answered the master.

"I don't know what to make of it," observed the commander, with a perplexed air and in an under-tone, as if speaking to himself, yet loud enough to be heard by his officers. "That barometer never yet deceived me; it is one of Troughton's best, and although the aspect of the weather is so favorable, the quicksilver continues to fall, and has already fallen considerably below 'Stormy.' I don't know what to make of it."

Logship did not reply, for his reliance on the barometer almost equalled that of the captain, and he dreaded to offer a dissenting opinion, lest the instrument might be correct; and he would then lose the character he had long sustained of being the best living mercury in the ship for measuring the changes in the weather.

Williamson, the captain, was not the man to waver upon a case of emergency; on the contrary, he was remarkable for the quickness as well as the accuracy of his decision; but upon this occasion he was at fault. In a tropical clime he would have understood it.

He descended once more to his cabin, but as quickly reappeared, and glancing his sharp eye around him, exclaimed, "The glass is still falling! Mr. Fearnought, turn the hands up — up anchor."

Logship now quietly slipped down to take a peep at the barometer, for, as the weather had so settled an appearance, he, as well as the first licutenant, and of course the idlers, began to question the sanity of their commander. The doctor was commencing what he intended should be a rather learned disquisition on the disorders of the mind, and the variety of cases which had fallen under his notice, when the little master returned from the cabin, with as much astonishment and anxiety depicted in his weather-beaten countenance as the captain's exhibited. "It's below 'Very Stormy,' sir,' shouted Logship, "and the sooner we get the ship out of this rascally roadstead the better for all hands."

At this moment, a wild-looking subject of his Majesty came paddling up to the side of the frigate, in a wretched-looking cockle-shell of a cance, which the natives dignified by the title of a boat. A greasy-looking letter was handed up the gangway, addressed to the "captain or commanding officer of any of his Majesty's cruisers on the coast;" and after passing through the different gradations prescribed by the etiquette of a man-of-war, it was delivered to the captain, who, thinking only of his barometer, and the importance of getting the ship under weigh, cheered the men at the capstan, and thrust the letter into his pocket, without looking at the superscription or breaking the seal.

Captain Williamson, of his Majesty's ship Palmyra, was not what the ladies would have called a pretty fellow, for he had nothing effeminate in either his person or manner. He was a fine dashing-looking sailor, not more than thirty years of age, with the exterior of a gentleman, and the bearing of a man accustomed to command, yet free from the slightest particle of hauteur. His projecting forehead overhung a pair of sharp gray eyes, which twinkled restlessly beneath long shaggy eyebrows; his aquiline nose was so pliant, that it almost bent with every movement of his features, and when he smiled it was curved like the beak of an eagle. It has already been observed that nature had, strangely enough, placed upon the very tip of this proboscis a little clump of long black hair, which, sensible of the slightest passion of his mind, projected like the quills of the fretful porcupine; and at such moments it was deemed advisable by those who knew him well to give him a clear berth. His mouth was well formed, though rather small; and a professed advertising dentist would have placed some value on the head of the noble captain for the sake of his teeth. He was tall, and, unlike sailors in general, he did not stoop; on the contrary, he held his head as erect as a life-guardsman, bronzed complexion denoted the ever-varying climes to which he had been exposed; and, like most people who have good teeth, he contracted a habit of laughing, which threw into his features a kind of continual smile, as if the mind within was all sunshine.

At length the anchor was hove a short stay

peak; the topsails were sheeted home, and the yards were braced contrariwise to swing the ship. The capstan was again manned, and the commander descended once more to look at the weather-glass. The quicksilver had fallen to a startling degree. Even Torricelli, the inventor of barometers, might have been himself puzzled on the occasion.

At length the frigate was under wigh, and stretched out to sea under a light breez with all sail set. Williamson and the master looked at each other, and then at the sky, which was now beautifully bright, and then at the horizon, which was clear and screne; and the distrust in their features was manifest and amusing. As soon, however, as Fearmought could absent himself from the quarter-deck, he descended the companion-ladder, and made straight for the captain's cabin, where the first object that attracted his notice was a very small bright speck on the side of the deck, which upon further examination was discovered to be quicksilver; and underneath the ball of the barometer he perceived a small hole, through which the mineral fluid had gradually and imperceptibly oozed. Fearnought returned to the quarter-deck with a broad grin, which startled the commander almost as much as the barometer had done, until the cause was explained; and never was any

man more delighted at a fracture, which at any other time, and under any other circumstances, would have very much annoyed the gallant captain.

It is a common saying - and, generally speaking, a true one - that sailors can turn their hands to anything; and there is one peculiar feature in their professional career, which, if accurately noted, will in no small degree account for the ingenuity thus observable in their character. On shore we have either an instructor at our elbow, or a means of arriving at a solution of our difficulties; but on board ship we are cut off from any such aid, and when left to ourselves, we naturally turn inwardly, as it were, to our own resources, and thus acquire by degrees a habit of contrivance, by which we eventually learn to surmount any little difficulty that may impede our progress. From this habit we also derive self-confidence. - I do not mean self-conceit, -- which enables us to face difficulty, instead of shrinking from it. Mental energies are often called forth, which might have otherwise lain dormant; and although the events that led to their development might be trivial, the mind was prepared in a measure to contend with more important casualties hereafter. I once knew a young midshipman, who upon one occasion, by his persevering ingenuity,

eventually overcame an obstacle which at one time threatened to conquer him; and this single instance so delighted his commander as to produce a feeling which had a considerable influence on the future destiny of the young aspirant.

Williamson descended to his cabin, and found the quicksilver rolling along the deck in a thousand particles, as the ship careened to the wind. His little middles soon gathered it together, and as Williamson was a mechanic in his way — for he could take a watch to pieces, and put it together again, build a ship upon a scale of an inch to a foot, mend a lock as well as the armorer, hoop a cask as well as the cooper, or apply a tourniquet or open a vein as well as the doctor — of course he could mend his own barometer; and so he did.

At a little before dusk that afternoon, Williamson, in drawing his handkerchief from his pocket, drew along with it the greasy letter to which we have elsewhere alluded, and it was nearly blown overboard. The midshipman on watch picked it up, and handed it to him. Williamson smiled at his own forgetfulness, but looked very grave when he read the letter: it ran thus—

"A noted smuggler, schooner-rigged, with a tanned topsail, will leave Flushing on or about the 25th instant, with a cargo of spirits and tobacco, and may be expected on the western coast of Ireland to-morrow night. She is painted black, with a patch of brown canvass in her mainsail. She may be turned into a sloop or a lugger, and is provided with a narrow strip of painted canvass to represent port-holes. She has fifteen hundred bales of tobacco on board, and her ground tier consists of hollands and brandy. It is expected that she will attempt a landing in the Mal bay, near Mutton Island."

Williamson read the letter to his first lieutenant and to the officer of the watch, and the latter hailed the man at the mast-head to keep a sharp look-out; while the signal midshipman was sent aloft with a telescope, to sweep the horizon before night came on. The frigate then stood in for the land, and, when within a safe distance from it, she was hove-to under easy sail, with her head off shore.

Towards midnight the breeze gradually freshened, and if the smiling aspect of the weather on the one hand, and the sinking barometer on the other, had puzzled Williamson that morning, there could be little doubt on the subject now; for the wind had that hollow mournful sound, as it rattled through the blocks and cordage, which only the accustomed ear of a sailor could truly identify as a certain harbin-

ger of bad weather. The small drizzling rain that fell served rather to feed the wind, and the squalls which rushed suddenly down the mountain valleys kept the anxious eye of the officer of the watch on his weather-beam.

At daybreak the breeze became more steady, and Williamson, in his short round Flushing jacket, with a gold loop upon each shoulder to denote his rank, went up to the masthead, to reconnoitre with his spyglass the creeks and bays which indented that dangerous part of the coast; but there was not a vestige of a vessel of any kind to be seen; and having shared alternately with the little master the look-out duty during the night, he ordered a sharp eye to be kept all round, and descending to his cabin, threw himself on his cot, and slept soundly for a couple of hours.

At eight o'clock, the look-out man at the foretop-gallant mast-head reported "a strange sail on the weather-bow." The captain started from his couch, for the welcome sound had reached his quick ear; and in an instant every one was in motion. It was known throughout the ship that the letter which the skipper received conveyed information from the agent at Flushing, that a smuggler would attempt to land upon that part of the coast. The crew, therefore, who were at breakfast, flew up the

hatchways; the captains of the tops were already half-way up the rigging; and even the portly doctor and the marine officers left their hot rolls to join in the excitement of the scene.

Among the most nimble of those who ran up the rathines of the rigging on that occasion was Williamson himself, who was soon perched on the topmast-crosstrees, balancing himself, as the ship heeled over, with one hand for the king and the other for himself. Williamson went aloft, not that he mistrusted any of his officers, but because he was anxious to judge, from a single glance of his own keen eye, what the stranger looked like, how she was standing, and what should be done; but searcely had he got his telescope to bear upon her, when a sudden squall obscured her from his view.

Prompt in his decision, Williamson descended from the mast-head, and calculating that the stranger could have hardly made the Palmyra out before the squall came on, he ordered her to be put on the other tack, and then proceeded to disguise her in the following manner: — the fore and mizen top-gallant masts were sent on deck, while the maintop-gallant yard was left across; the sail loosed, and sheeted home in a slovenly manner. The courses were reefed to make them look shallow; the quarter boats lowered to a level with the gunwale; and the main-

deck guns were run in and housed: a long strip of canvass, painted a light brown, and varnished, was then carefully spread over the portholes; a few trusses of hay were placed in the mainchains; and the wheels of a carriage, which Williamson kept always ready, were lashed in the fore-chains. After all this was done, the practised eye of even a close observer might have taken his Majesty's ship Palmyra for a homeward-bound West Indiaman or a clumsy transport.

As soon as the squall passed to leeward, the stranger was again seen on the weather quarter, and the signal midshipman reported her to be a schooner, with only her fore and aft sails set, standing in for Mutton Island, which, with its single small tower, the ruin of a religious temple, lay about nine miles ahead of her.

"I think we shall do that fellow, if he don't make us out before we can get him well on our weather quarter," observed the captain to little Logship.

"I don't know, sir," replied the master; "I don't much like the look of the weather. Last night's moon looked for all the world like a lump of butter in a bowl of burgou. We shan't want for wind when the flood makes—"

"So much the better," sharply answered Williamson, who, sanguine in all things, was

now impatient with Logship, who had the name of being a croaker in the ship; "the devil's in the dice if the Palmyra can't outcarry that little cockle-shell yonder, let us but once get in between him and the land. You know of old what our frigate can do, especially when she gets a foot or two of the main-sheet."

Logship was muttering something in reply, but in so subdued a tone that only detached words could be caught, such as "allowing that—blows hard—soon dark—if we could—," laying a strong emphasis on the hypothetical particle; when the little man was startled by the sharp tone in which the captain abruptly inquired, "How is the moon, Mr. Logship?"

- "Full moon to-night, sir, at ten o'clock."
- "Ha! that's good, at all events," observed Williamson.
- "Yes," replied Logship, "provided she shows her face."
- "Logship," said the captain, turning round, and looking him steadfastly in the face, "will you for once in your life look at the bright side of things; or if you will not, pray do me the favor to allow the moon to do so."

Logship was silent.

Little Logship was exactly four feet eight inches tall, and his extreme breadth measured at least two-thirds of his height; he had a very large head, with very small inquisitive eyes, and his cheeks were round and plump, and very rubicund; but whether the last was caused by the bracing sea-air, or the stiff nor westers he too frequently indulged in, is scarcely a matter worth speculating on now. Although he entered his Majesty's service from a Sunderland collier, he always wore blue cloth pantaloons and Hessian boots with large tassels; he considered them the distinguishing mark of a gentleman. He was also particular in wearing gloves, although his little horny hands had been in former days better acquainted with the tarbucket than the sextant. Logship was nevertheless a thorough-bred seaman, a good plain navigator, as far as plane or Mercator sailing went. He could distinguish the Ursa Major from the Ursa Minor; and he could steer the Palmyra, when scudding in the heaviest gale of wind, within a point of the compass.

The little master's peculiarities often amused his captain; they had sailed together for many years, and although the skipper knew that there were times when it would have puzzled Logship, even in his Hessian boots, to walk a plank without diverging to his right or left, still he also knew that it was only when the frigate was safely moored in a land-locked harbor that he ever indulged beyond the king's allowance.

The signal midshipman, who was stationed aloft to keep his eye on the schooner, now reported that she was shaking a reef out of her mainsail, and setting her gaff-topsail.

"What color do you make her gaff-topsail?" inquired the captain.

"It's a tanned sail, sir," was the reply.

"How is she painted?"

"Black, sir," answered the midshipman; and she has a patch of brown canvass in her mainsail."

"Very well," replied the captain. "Now then, Mr. Fearnought, 'bout ship; up top-gallant masts; shake a reef out; make all the sail the ship will bear. That fellow has made us out, and we shall have enough to do to get within shot of him before dark. Pipe the hammocks down, and let the chests and shot-racks be triced up underneath them; give the ship all the clasticity you can."

"Well, Logship," asked the captain, "what do you think of her now? — shall we have her or not?"

"Don't know," answered the master; "those black little devils that lie so low on the water have slippery heels, and when they get into smooth water and a steady breeze, 'twould puzzle a remora to get hold of them."

"A what?" asked Williamson.

"A remora, sir," replied Logship, chuckling at the ignorance of the skipper.

"What sort of animal may that be, Mr. Log-

ship?" asked the captain.

"Ah! sir," said Logship, "you have never been in the Mozambique Channel, or you'd know what a remora is. Well, sir, it's a sucking fish they bend on to a line; and then off the little devil starts with the speed of a deep sea-lead, and the moment it twigs a turtle, it fixes itself by its suckers to the calipash, and sticks to it like a leech, until you haul it on board; and I'm blessed if that a'nt a useful sort of a shipmate to have on board when one's six upon four."

The chase had now commenced in earnest; every possible effort that the ingenuity of the officers could invent was resorted to, to make the Palmyra sail; and at nightfall the schooner, although but a mere speck on the horizon, was near enough to be just visible through the nightglass, but only to one man in the ship—that man was the captain.

It would be difficult to describe (so as to convey an accurate idea to shore-going people) the excitement on board a man-of-war when en-

gaged in a chase. The quick, loud cry from the masthead of "A sail, a sail!" is followed by a simultaneous shout along the lower deck; all, every one, without reference to occupation, age, or rank, rush on deck : for although mercenary feelings were forgotten at the moment, vet a rich smuggler was not less an object of importance than the legitimate trader of France or Holland would have been in the war time: and then follow the anxious queries - " What does she look like? - Is she large or small square-rigged or fore-and-aft; does she look lofty?" and the quick eyes of the mariners scan the horizon, to gather from it how far the stranger may be off. We then come to the active, bustling preparations for the chase. Sails are loosed and spread like magic to catch the welcome breeze; the cordage flies through the blocks with the rapidity of lightning; and presently the stately ship bends to the favoring gale, and the sailors almost bless their ship because she bears herself gallantly through the water: and then come the alternate moments of hope and fear, varying with the breeze, which at one time favors the pursuer, and at another time the pursued. Thus the naturally buoyant feelings of the man-of-war's men are kept in an almost thrilling state of apprehension and uncertainty - one of the few instances

wherein suspense is the reverse of being painful.

Williamson had taken his station for the night on the forecastle, and his eye was seldom removed from his night-telescope. At one time the Palmyra seemed to gain on the schooner; at another she seemed to fall astern of the chase. Towards midnight the breeze freshened so much as to require another reef in the top-sails, and this duty was performed with the alacrity of seamen who knew the value of seconds at such a moment. But the yards were scarcely trimmed again, when the wind suddenly changed, and threw the chase three points in the wind's eye of the frigate. She was about six miles off, and had the advantage of smooth water from her affinity with the land.

"Curse that fellow's luck!" impatiently exclaimed Williamson; "he'd have been ours by daylight: we were coming up with him handover-hand."

"The breeze is unsteady, sir," observed Fearnought. "No higher, my man, no higher; your jib-sheet is chattering like a monkey—it may veer round again more in our favor. I say, Mr. Logship, what is that man about at the helm? tell him to keep his sleepy eye on the weather-leech of the mainsail, will you?"

In this way Fearnought continued alternately speaking to the captain and directing the steer-

age of the ship, which now labored under rather more sail than it was prudent to carry. In a short time she fell off three points more, which threw the schooner on her beam.

"Now, then, Fearmought," exclaimed the captain, "ready about."

"She won't stay, sir," said Fearnought.

"She must stay, sir," said the captain.

"What, in this heavy chop of a head sea, sir?" asked Fearnought.

"Yes, Mr. Fearnought," replied the captain in a determined tone; "if you can't make the Palmyra stay, I will;" and relinquishing his night-glass to the forecastle lieutenant, Williamson walked aft, and took his station on the weather-side of the quarter-deck.

Every officer and man were now at their station; for their commander's experience would be of but little avail if they were not prompt in obeying his orders. They had each their own separate duty to perform, while he kept his eye on the ship, watching a favorable moment.

Upon a sudden the word of command was given, "Hard down — helm-a-lee." Away flew the fore and jib-sheets; and the frigate, released from the pressure of her head-canvass, flew nobly up into the wind's eye in gallant style. For one anxious moment she remained stationary, and it was very doubtful which way she

would cant. But her commander was not inattentive to the motion of the sea at such a moment; he had his sharp eye fixed on the weather-leech of the fore-topsail, and by bracing to a little, but very little, he gave the ship a fresh impulse, and she swung round with her head once more towards the schooner.

The noble frigate, under treble-reefed top-sails and courses, rose on the very edge of the waves, and darting along the troubled surface of the ocean, proudly dashed the foamy spray from her bows, as if conscious that the eyes of her commander were on her. Then, after descending into the hollow of the sea, and tottering for a moment under the mighty force of the waves which broke over her, she rose again to the margin of the deep, and, under the pressure of her well-trimmed canvass, skimmed once more along the wide waste of waters, as if resolved to sustain at this critical moment the character she had long borne of being one of the best sea-boats in the service.

For four hours both vessels carried on famously through the gale; tacking alternately, and bending and straining to the frequent squalls which came off the land. Day was now beginning to break feebly through the folds of night, and the gray mist hung sullenly over the land and almost obscured the dreary coast.

Williamson stood erect upon a quarter-deck carronade, holding on by the weather-hammock rail, and watching, with calm yet intense interest, a dark squall which was gathering on the leebeam; for upon the issue of that squall he well knew the fate of the schooner, and possibly that of his own vessel, might depend. The officers and crew, at their respective posts, with well-disciplined silence, steadfastly eyed every motion of their commander with that firm reliance his seamanlike skill was calculated to inspire; for they had served long and happily under his command; but little could they at this trying moment gather from the tranquillity of his mien, whether the energy of his mind was at all disturbed by the change which the gathering squall denoted.

At last the tremendous blast came, "like a mighty rushing wind," with fearful violence. The noble frigate trembled for a moment under the shock of the hurricane, and was thrown on her beam-ends. The tacks and sheets snapped like spun-yarn, the sails flapped about the masts and rigging, and the sudden noise they made resembled the report of cannon.

In five minutes the squall had passed away. The ship rose again to her bearings, and her crew were actively engaged bending new sails. The rain now came down in torrents, and the

hurricane of the moment was succeeded by a dead calm.

The schooner, who was lost sight of during the squall, appeared again, without a stitch of sail set; and both vessels lay rolling about in the trough of the sea, almost within gun-shot of each other — helpless and partly dismantled.

In trying moments Williamson always consulted his first licutenant; and it would be well for some of our young naval commanders if they followed the same prudent example.

"Fearnought," said the captain, "our cutters would reach that fellow in half an hour."

- "Yes, sir," answered Fearnought; "but if in the mean time the breeze should spring up, he will get the start of us while we heave to, to pick up our boats."
- "True," said Williamson with an anxious expression, "I confess I neither like the look of the weather nor our affinity with this rascally const." Then, turning to the master, he inquired—
  - " How is the tide, Mr. Logship?"
- "Low water at ten o'clock, sir," replied the master; adding, as if to draw the attention of the captain to the danger, and anxious to be included in the consultation, "Mutton Island bears S. by E. two short leagues."

It would be difficult to imagine a ship in a

much more critical position than that in which the Palmyra was now placed. Williamson, in the engerness of the chase, had allowed himself to be drawn further into the Mal Bay than the safety of his frigate justified; but, in so settled a gale, who could have predicted that so sudden a squall would have sprung up from almost the opposite point of the compass, fearful in its consequences?

Fearnought would have hinted to Williamson the risk he incurred, but we have seen that he had already received a rebuff from his captain on the tacking question; and little Logship refrained from doing what would have been after all but his duty, under the foolish apprehension of being again jeered at for his croaking propensity. Williamson paced the quarter-deck in a thoughtful mood;—the broken water along the shore was distinctly visible, as it dashed against the bold promontory with a noise resembling distant thunder; the rain still continued to fall in torrents; and there were now occasional flashes of lightning, which, with the increasing swell, denoted the coming storm.

"Fearnought," said Williamson, "keep your eye on the sheets and halyards — let good ones be rove and bent — we may require them-before we sleep."

"Ay, ay, sir," replied the first licutenant.

The schooner was preparing to get her sweeps out, when the dreaded breeze sprung up from the S. S. W., which threw her on the leebow of the frigate; and now the eventful moment to both vessels had arrived. It was possible that they might weather the island. The frigate had the better chance, being a little more to windward. At any other time of tide, the schooner could have run betwen the island and the main, for although the channel was intricate, her captain knew every rock in it; but now he had no such alternative. Both vessels were again under as heavy a press of sail as the already increasing gale would permit them to carry, and the crew almost held in their breath, as every succeeding wave carried the ship nearer to the lee-shore. The gallant frigate plunged again into the hollow of the sea -- her very timbers shook under the pressure of her canvass - and her noble commander stood erect and resolute at his former station, with his eye calmly fixed upon the breakers under the lee-bow, over which the sea broke in long successive waves of mountain height.

And now the schooner approached so near the island as to appear from the frigate to be almost in the midst of the breakers.

"That fellow," exclaimed Williamson, "car-

ries through it in gallant style; he deserves a better fate than to be wrecked or captured."

The officers and crew appeared to participate in the feelings of their commander; for every eye was turned towards the schooner, and their own critical position seemed to be almost lost sight of in the interest which she excited.

"Sharp work, Mr. Fearnought," said Williamson to his first lieutenant, as a white spray dashed against his face and drenched him to the skin. "The old craft is resolved to give us a sprinkling this morning."

"Not the first time, sir," answered Fearnought, laughingly, for he had already had forty such seas over him;—"it shows the old lady is walking through it, sir."

"Yes," observed Williamson; "but I wish the old lady would keep her favors to herself:" then addressing the helmsman,—"Luff! my man,—luff! mind your steerage! I'll tell you what, Mr. Fearnought, if that fellow yonder don't weather the island, we have no business here. If he but once touches the ground in such a sea as this, he'll be to pieces in five minutes.— Have all ready for wearing round at the moment."

Fearnought had scarcely time to answer, when Williamson exclaimed, "She's struck!"

All eyes were instantly directed towards the schooner, who appeared to be in the midst of the breakers, with the sea breaking over her, and at that moment on her broadside, — but she rights once more, and weathers the threatened danger.

It was very beautiful to see the small sylphlike schoener, at this instant so fragile-looking, and to all appearance so helpless, forcing her way through the breakers, at one moment lifted with the apparent lightness of a feather to the very top of the wave, and at another suddenly sunk into the hollow of the sea and wholly obscured from view. There were times when only a portion of the white sail of the tiny craft was visible, and then it might have been easily mistaken for the wing of the stormy petrel, so light and beautiful did it appear on the troubled surface of the ocean.

The vessels were now within a mile of each other, and the schooner had already weathered the low reef of rocks which ran out from the island. The frigate, like an angry leviathan, eager and impatient, dashed the broad foam from her bows, under which the broken water almost bubbled. "Luff! my boy,—luff!" exclaimed her commander to the helmsman; and "Luff it is, sir," was the quick reply. "Luff again to the gale!" continued the cap-

tain; "a point—another point!—Hold on good tacks and sheets,—full and by, my lad—full and by," again exclaimed Williamson; and well did the anxious helmsman discharge his arduous duty. The rocks were on the leebeam; another anxious, trying moment, and the danger was cleared—the bow lines were checked—the main-sheet was eased off—and the stately vessel, grateful for being released from the pressure of her canvass, then sailed gallantly onward in pursuit of her chase and towards the haven she had only left the day hefore.

The moment the danger was passed, Williamson ordered the bow-guns to be cleared away; and when ready, a shot was dropped to leeward of the chase, and the small storm ensign of St. George was hoisted at the peak. But the schooner did not heed it or show any flag in return. Williamson then ordered the shot to be fired over her. "Do not," said he to Fearnought, "strike her hull, but rather cripple the masts and rigging, if we can."

The Palmyra was now nearly within musketshot of the chase. The deck of the latter seemed deserted, save by one man, who took his station at the helm; and there he stood alone, erect and undaunted, steering his little vessel through the danger that encompassed him, with a countenance as free from fear as it was singularly placid and determined. He did not once alter his position, nor did he make a single effort to discern whether the frigate was closing on him or not. There the old man stood, a conspicuous solitary mark for the small arms of the marines.

The frigate was now obliged to yaw about to avoid running over the schooner, who still held on her course, though hailed repeatedly to shorten sail. The marines were firing volleys into her, but still there stood the solitary helmsman, after each succeeding volley, as erect and as undaunted as before.

"What!" exclaimed the captain, impatiently, "is there no one can knock that stubborn fellow on the head?"

At that moment a shout from the crew announced the fatal reply;—a bullet had done its duty;—it had pierced the back of the skull. The old man sprang upwards from the deck, and then fell dead at the wheel of his little vessel.

On the following morning the sea was as tranquil as if it had never been disturbed; the sky was clear and serene; the waters seemed refreshed by the tempest; and the frigate, with her little prize, lay in apparent sluggishness, as though they were reposing from their previous labors.

At the head of the roadstead lay a small fishing hamlet, which, in that day, consisted of only a few humble dwellings, so rudely constructed as to resemble strange-looking mounds of earth rather than the wretched tenements of human beings; a small river, after winding its course from the neighboring mountain through a deep valley or ravine, clothed on either side with the wildest verdure, emptied itself into the Atlantic a little below the village, and a small cove inside the rude breakwater before spoken of afforded a welcome asylum for the boats of the fishermen.

The margin of the sea was sprinkled with many of those picturesque-looking little vessels which had emerged with the first gray streak of morning twilight from the creeks wherein they had sheltered themselves during the storm. Some were creeping along the land with a light partial breeze, which barely rippled the water; while others lay at a distance upon the broad bosom of the smooth Atlantic, with their white sails glittering in the brilliant rays of the morning sun.

The stirring events of the previous day left those on board the frigate sufficient to engage the attention of both officers and men. The fore-works of the ship were much strained from the heavy press of sail that had been carried on; it was even feared that the gammoning and quick-work was injured; and the bowsprit was discovered to be slightly sprung between the knightheads.

Fearnought was discharging the responsible duties of a first lieutenant with his usual seamanlike activity. The little master was superintending the sails; the fat doctor and marine officers were on shore scouring the huts of the natives for something in the shape of provender; and the only idlers on board the Palmyra that day were the unfortunate sinugglers, who gazed about them in dogged silence, stung to their heart's core at having been captured when within an hour's sail of their destined beach.

Towards the close of that day preparations were made for committing to the deep the corpse of the smuggler. The crew of the first cutter were dressed in their Sunday suit, and the smugglers were permitted to take a last sad view of their brave but ill-fated leader, as he lay partly sown up in a hammock.

But who is that curly-headed boy who throws himself across the body of the smuggler, and in silent yet convulsive agony presses his warm lips against the cold clammy features of the dead?

This, reader, was the adopted child of our departed friend,—the boy he had sheltered in his bosom, and to whom he had been as a father. It was Harry Trevillian.

Oh! how beautiful, and yet how sorrowful, it was to see that friendless boy, unknown to all around him, cling to the lifeless body of the only protector he had eyer known in this world, and sob in all the bitterness of agonizing, heart-rending grief, as he cried, in a broken voice, "Kiss me, dear papa."

And where was then the spirit of him who had looked upon that dear child with all the love and pride of a parent?—where the sanguine tone of confidence with which he had told the anxious wife that this trip, if well ended, should be his last? Last, did he say?—yes, he said, "This shall be my last voyage." Little did the old man then foresee that his swollen corse might probably be thrown in, after the ninth day, on that very beach where he intended to run his cargo!

As the sun's disk was sinking into the horizon, the body of the smuggler was cautiously lowered into the boat; and the only persons permitted to enter her were Roderick, the mate of the smuggler, and Harry Trevillian.

The assembled officers and crew stood in meek silence uncovered on the quarter-deck of

the frigate, and the captured smugglers were ranged along the gangway. The crew of the boat destined to tow that which contained the dead, lay on their oars abreast of the ship. The body rested upon gratings, with the union flag of England spread over it.

The captain then read the beautiful and solemn service for the burial of the dead, and the boat pulled silently away from the ship to a considerable distance. There was not at that moment a passing cloud in the studded canopy of heaven, - all around was hushed in the silence of midnight, - the tint which the setting sun had left was still faint in the western horizon. The body was consigned to the waters of the Atlantic, while the stars twinkled in countless myriads overhead, and sparkled like diamonds on the broad dark surface of the grave of THE SMUGGLER.

THE FATAL REVENGE.: A HIGHLAND STORY.
Amaranth, or Token of Remembrance (1847-1855); 1850; American Periodicals

## THE FATAL REVENGE.

## A HIGHLAND STORY.

- "NORMAN," said one of the sons of the laird of Kinallan to his brother, "do you intend going to Soonart's party to-night?"
- " Most certainly, Hector. Don't you?" replied the other.
- "Are you aware that Kilmoran is to be there?" rejoined Hector; answering his brother's question by asking another.
- "Perfectly," replied Norman; "but what of that?"
- "Why, of that, this," said Hector, fiercely: "that I would as soon throw myself from the top of Dunavarty as enter the same house much less sit down at the same table with Kilmoran. I have sworn to be his death, and therefore will not break bread at the same board with him. You have sworn a similar oath, Norman. How can you reconcile it with your conscience to sit down in pretended peace with the man?"
- "Fair and softly, brother," replied Norman, in his usual quiet tone; "you are hot-headed-

you are rash, Hector. It is not the most dangerous dog that barks most. If I keep a fair side to Kilmoran, it is that I may make the more sure of my revenge when the fitting opportunity presents itself."

"And how long do you propose waiting for that opportunity?" said Hector, impatiently, and with a slight expression of contempt, which he could not suppress, for his more cautious brother's tardiness in executing their common vengeance.

"Till it comes," replied Norman, calmly but emphatically. "You know that we dare not attack him openly; otherwise, we should give mortal offence to the duke, and thereby bring down ruin on ourselves. We must, therefore, 'bide our time.'"

"Umph!" rejoined Hector, turning on his heel, and, without further remark, quitting the apartment in which the conversation took place.

Availing ourselves of the opportunity which this incident presents, we will here introduce a word or two of explanation concerning the parties whom we have, rather abruptly perhaps, just introduced to the reader, and of the circumstances in which they stood with regard to each other.

The two brothers, Hector and Norman M'Dou-

gal, were the sons of Alexander M'Dougal, of Kinallan, a gentleman of considerable property in the West Highlands; they were neither of them very young men, both being considerably above thirty. As may, in part, have been gathered from what has been already said, the brothers, although agreeing in the atrocious resolve which forms the subject of our tale, were of very different dispositions. Hector was fierce, irascible, and outspoken, and although capable of entertaining the most deadly hatred against those who offended him, was incapable of concealing it; all the savage nature of the man was expressed in his bold and determined countenance. It was otherwise with Norman; equally vindictive with his brother, he was more cautious and guarded; quiet and reserved in his manners, slow and deliberate in his proceedings, it was not easy to discover whom he liked, or whom he disliked. Nor - so carefully did he conceal his resentments - were the objects of his hatred always aware of the enmity he bore them: on the contrary, deceived by his civil speech, his ready smile, and apparently placid temperament, they often knew not of their danger, till circumstances having, by some sudden turn, put them in his power, they felt the sting which he had hitherto so carefully concealed. He never struck until sure that his blow would not only find, but tell upon his victim

Kilmoran, again,—we adopt the Highland custom of distinguishing persons by the name of their property or place of residence,—was a neighboring laird, with whom the family of the M'Dougals had been long at feud, and who had recently added to his offences by securing, through his influence with the Duke of Argyle, with whom he was in great favor, a certain farm which the M'Dougals had made some strenuous efforts to obtain.

Soonart, again, — or the Laird of Soonart, as he was called, — was also a neighbor, although not a very near one, his residence being about five miles distant from those of the M'Dougals and Kilmorans, which were within a quarter of a mile of each other.

Having mentioned these particulars, we proceed with our tale.

Agreeably to the resolution which he had expressed to his brother, Norman, shortly after the conversation with the former, which we recorded at the outset of our story, mounted his horse, and set off for Soonart; the merry-making to which he had been invited, and to which we formerly alluded, being to take place

on the afternoon of the day on which our tale opens.

Soonart, or Castle Soonart, as it was sometimes called, although scarcely deserving so dignified a title, was an ancient building in the style of the sixteenth century, turreted and battlemented, with steep gray roofs and deeplyindented ledges. It stood on the summit of a rugged, precipitous cliff, whose base was washed by the sea; its white-crested waves, in stormy weather, howling around, and leaping upon the majestic rock, like a flock of hungry wolves. On the land side, however, the house was of easy access, being connected with the main land by a broad natural mound or isthmus. In ancient times, this neck of land was intersected by a deep moat at a short distance from the building; but it had been allowed to fill up, and was at the time of which we write but just discernible by faint outlines.

The greater number of the party invited to Soonart had already arrived, when Norman M'Dougal presented himself in the large dining-hall of the mansion: and among those assembled there was Kilmoran. On Norman's entrance, the latter, who was a good-natured, kind-hearted man, and who had always anxiously desired to be at peace with his neighbors, the

M'Dougals, instantly made up to him, and offered him the hand of friendship. It was readily accepted by his treacherous enemy, and apparently with as much cordiality as it was given. The ready but quiet smile of Norman replied to the half-jocular, half-serious remonstrances of Kilmoran on the subject of their ancient enmity; and a significant shrug of the shoulders, accompanied by words of kindness, expressed — or were meant to express — his perfect willingness to entertain Kilmoran's proposal that they should forget the past, and live in friendship for the future.

Soon after, the guests having all assembled, the party sat down to table, to partake of the good things provided for them by their host. Leaving them thus agreeably employed, we shall return for a time to the residence of the M'Dougals, and take up the part about to be enacted by Hector in the tragical drama of the evening.

Brooding over the grudge he bore Kilmoran, and which had been stirred into fresh activity by the incident of their common invitation to Soonart, and in part also by the late conversation he had had with his brother on the subject, Hector M'Dougal was suddenly struck with one of those atrocious ideas that so frequently present themselves to desperate and revengeful men,

and fill the world with crime. He determined on that very night to waylay and murder Kilmoran on his return from Soonart, which he calculated would be about midnight. Having come to this hellish resolution, he armed himself with his rifle — with which he was an unerring shot, as the deer of his native mountains knew by fatal experience, — and hasted away to seek a favorable situation for executing the dreadful deed he contemplated.

Stealing secretly out of the house, and afterwards taking a quiet and circuitous route, he made for a certain copse on the face of a rising ground, that overlooked the road by which Kilmoran must return home; this road lying between the rising ground alluded to and a beautiful lake that slept in the hollow of the hills. Entering the copse, M'Dougal pushed through it until he reached the skirt nearest the way by which Kilmoran would pass, and which brought him to within fifty or sixty yards of it. Here concealing himself among the thick underwood, and with a paling in front on which to lean his rifle, M'Dougal awaited the appearance of his victim. It was a bright moonlight night, and as the horse Kilmoran always rode was a very light gray, approaching almost to white, and in this respect somewhat remarkable, there would be no difficulty in at once recognizing him.

Leaving the assassin thus watching for his prey, we shall return to Soonart, to see how the evening was passing with the festive party there assembled. It was passing pleasantly; the banquet-room of the old mansion rung with the burst of hilarious merriment which the facetious jest and humorous song were ever and anon eliciting, and the wine-flagon was pacing it merrily round the festal board.

The time came, however, when the jest and song were heard more rarely, and when the wine-flagon began to make its rounds with a more tardy motion. It was getting late; the spirits of the party were flagging, and a general movement among the guests to break up the party was the result. It did break up; when, hurrying out of the apartment in merry and somewhat obstreperous confusion, the guests sought the stables for their horses, all of them having come from a distance. Kilmoran was among the party who sallied out in quest of their steeds, but it was merely to see his friends mounted he accompanied them, as he had been prevailed upon by his host to remain with him all night, in order to join him in a hunting-party which had been made up for an early hour of the following morning. This was altogether an unexpected circumstance on the part of Kilmoran, who had originally intended to return home that night.

On the party reaching the stable, it was found that Norman M'Dougal's horse was dead lame in two of his legs, and consequently unable to walk a single step. How this had happened could not be at the moment ascertained; some sinews strained, it was supposed, or some injury sustained in the feet. But whatever might be wrong with the animal, or in whatever way he might have come by his injuries, it was clear he was quite unable to carry his master home that night. Seeing this, Kilmoran, in the same spirit in which he had made up to M'Dougal on his first arrival at Soonart, pressed him to take the use of his horse; adding, good-humoredly, that if he did not think he could presume to take a horse of his to his father's house, seeing the ancient enmity that was between them, he might ride him to Kilmoran, leave him there, and walk home, a distance of only about half a mile.

M'Dougal would have refused to accept the proffered kindness; but, besides his own wish to deceive Kilmoran with regard to his feelings towards him, there were too many witnesses present for him to feel safe in exhibiting any, the slightest, symptom of the dislike he bore that person; and his rejection of his offered

civility on the present occasion, he feared, might be looked upon in that light, and be remembered afterwards if anything should happen to Kilmoran. Reasoning thus, and reasoning as quick as thought, M'Dougal, with many expressions of thanks, accepted the offer of Kilmoran's horse, mounted him, and rode off. Fifteen minutes' smart riding brought him to the margin of the lake formerly alluded to; a few minutes more saw him enter on and proceed along the road that skirted it.

Unconscious of peril, M'Dougal rode on, and had attained somewhere about half the length of the lake, when the sharp report of a rifle rung in the copse, and in the same instant Norman M'Dougal fell from his horse a dead man—a rifle-ball having passed right through his head. Deceived by the horse he rode, his brother had directed against him that shot which he intended for Kilmoran.

Unaware of the dreadful mistake he had committed, M'Dougal hastened home, and, unperceived by any one, entered the house and retired to bed. Morning came, and with it much surprise to the midnight assassin that his brother had not returned. Leaving his couch, on which he had spent but a restless night, he approached the window of his bedchamber to look abroad on the morning. He had not done

so for many seconds, when he saw a crowd of people slowly approaching the house, and bearing along what appeared to be a heavy burden. In a few minutes he made out that it was a human body they were carrying, and, not doubting that it was the corpse of Kilmoran, he summoned his utmost resolution to meet the report of that gentleman's murder with as unmoved and unconscious a manner as possible. But why bring the body of the murdered man to his house? Why not take it to Kilmoran? The proceeding confounded him, and filled his guilty bosom with a thousand indefinable terrors. In the mean time, the persons bearing the corpse approached; they passed beneath the window at which M'Dougal was standing, and in the livid and ghastly upturned face of the murdered man he recognized the face of his brother. Suspicions of the dreadful truth flashed across his mind, and he sank into a chair, powerless and all but insensible.

In a few minutes, one of the men who had brought the body home entered his apartment, and with a sorrowful countenance—and not aware that he had seen the body pass—informed him that his brother had been killed.

"How?" said M'Dougal, in a sepulchral voice.

<sup>&</sup>quot;Shot through the head," replied the man.

"Where was the body found?" again asked M'Dougal, with white, parched, and quivering lip.

"By the side of the loch, near Clachanmore," answered the man.

All that day M'Dougal kept his apartment, and would neither himself come forth, nor would be allow any one to enter. When the morning came, he was missing; he had disappeared through the night, and none could then, or ever after, tell whither he had gone. It was supposed by some that he had thrown himself into the lake; by others, that he had left the country and gone abroad: this last rumor being followed up by a report, some years after, that he had fallen in the American war - it was said, in the battle of Bunker's Hill.

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

A STEAM VOYAGE ON THE MEDITERRANEAN.

Amaranth, or Token of Remembrance (1847-1855); 1850; American Periodicals pg. 213

## A STEAM VOYAGE ON THE MEDITERRANEAN.

During the month of June, 1838, I was detained some time at Marseilles, waiting the arrival of a friend who had engaged to accompany me to the Levant. At length, when I had almost determined to retrace my steps to Paris, and ascertain the cause of delay, a letter came: my friend's arrangements had been suddenly upset; and he could not leave Paris. It was Saturday, and it still wanted some hours of sunset, so I instantly began to inquire the best method of proceeding to Malta. There were several vessels in the harbor, bound for the island, the skippers of which each assured me that his vessel was sure to sail next day, or the day after at the farthest; but I knew them too well to believe a word they said, - so, having satisfied myself from appearances that not one of them would leave the harbor for at least ten days, I gave up the idea of proceeding in a sailing vessel, and determined to try a steamer. The French government-steamers were, I soon found, the only ones plying between Marseilles and Malta, and I was informed that the Sesostris would sail on Monday, at four, P.M. I therefore returned to my hotel, and made the necessary preparations for the voyage.

Next day I paid a visit to a friend who had had some experience in Levantine steamers, to ask his advice regarding what part of the vessel I should sail in, also regarding provisions, &c. The weather had been extremely sultry for some weeks, and no rain had fallen in the south of France for more than a month; consequently a voyage on the Mediterranean at that time, was likely to be a warm one.

My friend, after inquiring concerning my travelling wardrobe, pronounced it sufficient, come sun, come rain, and advised me strongly to take a deck-passage. The first cabin, he remarked, was very expensive, both as regarded the passage-money and provisions, - the latter the passenger being obliged to pay for, whether he partake or not; but his principal objection was the intolerable heat arising from the sun, joined to that caused by the fire and vapor of six or seven days' steaming. The second cabin was moderate in price, but in it also the passengers must pay exhorbitant prices for provisions, whether partaken of or not, while it was as hot as the first cabin. The deck, on the contrary, my friend assured me, could be tolerated during the day, as there were plenty of opportunities of sitting in the shade, while it was not too cold during the night: there was another point too, and a very important one to an Englishman in a French boat; deck-passengers were allowed to carry their own provisions with them, or purchase from the steward, according as they felt inclined. Having listened to all these considerations, and seriously weighed the matter in my own mind, I determined on taking a deck-passage.

On Monday forenoon I repaired to the proper authorities, and had my passport inspected. I then directed my steps to the British Consul, and, having got the necessary papers, proceeded to the office of the steamer, and producing all these documents, left them in the hands of the clerk, paid my passage-money, and received a ticket containing the rules and regulations to be observed on embarking and during the voyage. They were very strict, but, as I found afterwards, "more honored in the breach than in the observance."

After my luggage was all packed, I summoned "boots," and consulted regarding the proper provisions for the voyage: the result was, that we both sallied out together, and returned with the following, which, with the addition of water, we judged sufficient for one man during a week:—Two loaves of bread, each

eighteen inches long, four pounds of biscuit. one pound of Parmesan cheese, two pounds of boiled beef, a pound of loaf-sugar, and two bottles of brandy. The steamer was to sail at four, and I left my hotel at three, dressed in summer style. We had about fifteen minutes' walk to the place of embarkation. On leaving the hotel, the sun was oppressively warm, and the white dust blowing through the streets in dense clouds; but ere we had gone a hundred yards the rain began to pour, and long before we reached the quay, it fell in torrents : - my cloak was at hand, however, and wrapping it round me, I congratulated myself that long before its well-lined cloth was wet through, the sun would be as bright in the heavens as ever. On arriving at the quay, we found an immense number of little boats, the inmates of which were very solicitous for our favor, and having embarked in one which had an awning to proteet us from the sun, I was soon on board the steamer with my luggage. The moment I was on board, an officer demanded my ticket, and referring to a bundle of papers, said I was all right. It was within a few minutes of the time of sailing, and passengers were arriving in great numbers, all of whom were asked for their tickets, and a reference made to the bundle of passports, ere they were let out of the immediate surveillance of a warrant-officer armed with sword and pistol. So uniformly regular did every one's passport appear to be, that I began to think it was only a form to inspect them, until the officer, turning around to a German student who had just appeared, demanded his hill of health. The student said it had been left with the clerk, along with his other papers, when he engaged his passage. The officer called him "a liar," and said that he had never had one. An official from the land now stepped forward, and stated that there had been more passengers engaged than bills of health taken, and that he attended in consequence, as the steamer could not clear out until this matter was rectified. On referring to the bills of health furnished, the German student's name was not there, and in great wrath, swearing in French, German, and Italian, he was obliged to pay three francs and a half to have his according to rule.

At four o'clock the post-office boat came alongside; some letter-bags and five small casks of silver money were put on board in charge of an officer, the large bell was rung, and all those for the shore were ordered to quit the vessel. The cry through the vessel now was "L'appel, l'appel," (the calling of the names,) and several petty officers were em-

ployed in gathering the passengers from every part of the vessel to the quarter-deck. As soon as the first lieutenant had been informed that every one unconnected with the vessel was now on the poop, the commissariat began calling out the list of passengers, each answering to his name, and passing to another part of the vessel. When the list was finished, the commissariat informed the first lieutenant that everything was right; the side-ladders were drawn up, and in a few minutes we were out of the basin of Marseilles, and steaming through the blue waters of the Mediterranean. During the bustle attending our departure the rain poured with unabated fury, and continued to do so until two o'clock next morning, when it stopped at sunrise. It was soon pretty evident that the clothes I had on would not protect me during the night; so the cloak was laid aside until I put on over my coat, a surtout, pilot-coat, and mackintosh. The cloak was then put above all, and I again congratulated myself on being fully waterproof, as my mackintosh was of the great-coat form, and reached considerably below the knee.

When we were fairly at sea, one of the warrant-officers got each of the passengers to point out his luggage, which was stowed away in different places, in order that no mistake might occur in the various ports at which we

were to touch: by the time this was accomplished, the deck was covered with passengers, who, finding their berths too hot, preferred the wet of the deck to the heat of the cabin. In the first cabin there were about twenty passengers for Leghorn, four for Civita Vecchia, one for Malta, and two for Athens. In the second cabin there were, an Italian singer proceeding to some one of the theatres on the Adriatic, a good-natured merry sort of fellow, who was never loth to enliven the company with a song; five Italian refugees proceeding to the Papal states for protection; two merchants of and for Leghorn; two cooks proceeding by way of Alexandria to the establishment of Lord Elphinstone in India; a very old Italian on his way to the holy sepulchre; and several attendants belonging to parties in the first cabin. We of the deck were more select. There were four German students (Burschenschaft) returning from Paris to Austria; one Fanaariote returning from London to Constantinople, and the writer. We, the deck-passengers, were soon acquainted, and amber pipes and eigars were passed from one to another; at last the store of provisions was alluded to, - we gathered round a large barrel-head and displayed our edibles. other five had many things I could not boast of - but I had one advantage, with my brandy;

one of the bottles was produced and a flask of water: our carousal-bowl was an old tin jug, our table-cloth a late number of "Le National," our table a barrel-head, while the rain poured down in torrents, and we were obliged to put an umbrella over our good things; nevertheless, we all made a hearty meal - the various stores were free to all, and we laughed and talked over the idea of happiness having much to do with outward things. When the repast was finished, each wrapped up his stores, and a good glass of brandy-and-water, pipes and cigars, songs and anecdotes, kept us merry, and I had almost forgotten that it rained, when the increased weight of my cloak recalled my attention; it was now ten o'clock at night, and the cloak was as wet as if it had been tossed in the sea since we left Marseilles. None of us felt much cold during the night. A gentleman and his lady slept in their carriage on deck; a second carriage was occupied by two footmen who had it in charge; - two first-cabin and one second-cabin passengers kept the deck all night; the remainder of the passengers preferred to be stewed below. At last the morning broke, dry and brilliant; our wet clothes were hung up here and there, boots and shoes were kicked from our feet, and ere six o'clock we were as merry as crickets, sitting on the dry deck enjoying our breakfast, which we accompanied by a small glass of brandy, and a large one of good wine, a flask of which some one drew from out his have sack.

Before noon, every appearance of the former night's rain had vanished; our clothes were dry - and so, I am sorry to say, were my two bottles. The day was a remarkably beautiful one; nobody was sick, but all enjoying themselves, by either joining or passively looking at the sporting, leaping, wrestling, and quarterstaff, which occupied the attention of the crew as well as passengers for the greater part of the day. The porpoises, too, seemed to join in the fun, as they sported in hundreds before, under, and on each side of our vessel; while the water was so transparent, that on looking over the bows, these merry fish could be seen far, far down in the water. In the afternoon, we passed the island of Corsica, towards which, as long as it was in sight, all eyes were directed; and many were the curses I heard vented forth against the English nation, for their treatment of the once obscure native of that little isle (Napoleon) - " and one who, if he had lived," said one of the passengers, " would have made Paris the capital of Europe." In the evening there were several card-parties formed - but whist was not one of the games played. Thus the time passed away, and as the shades of night were drawing around, I picked out the "softest plank," and, with "a reefing block" for my pillow, lay down and fell asleep.

I imagine the night must have been a very quiet one, as, when I was awakened, I found the sun had the start of me. In a few minutes all was bustle and confusion, passengers running hither and thither, tumbling over baggage and ropes, with both of which the deck was again covered. We were off the port of Leghorn, where a great many passengers, two chaises, and an immense quantity of luggage had to be landed; although to me it seemed doubtful if passengers and luggage could be landed, and not at all doubtful that the carriages could not, on account of the heavy swell setting in from the east. It was now six in the morning, and the captain said he should remain eight hours here, but would not go into the harbor unless compelled. As soon as this determination was known, the passengers began to form themselves into parties, who elected one to make a bargain with a hoatman. In less than ten minutes from the time our anchor was let go, there could not be less than thirty boats alongside, each having from four to six men. Watermen are the same all the world over, consequently there was much wrangling before a bargain was struck. The

ladder was at last let down, and the first party began to descend; but it was a task sufficient to try the nerves of the most hardy, as the boat was one moment drawn from the ladder with great velocity, and the next dashed up against it. One man was rather shy of letting go his hold. and he was hauled out of the boat again after his feet had been in it, immersed up to the middle in water; and had it not been for the two sailors who manned the foot of the ladder instantly hauling him in, he would have been much hurt, if not killed, between the ladder and the boat; as it was, he appeared neither hurt nor frightened, and when the boat approached again, he leaped from the ladder at once into the bottom. After receiving the proper number of passengers, each boat dropped astern, where it held on until the luggage was lowered by ropes. In this manner, and in about two hours, all the passengers and their luggage were safely disembarked. The last boatful was an English diplomatic gentleman, his wife, and a man and maid servant. The man-servant at once got into the boat; but the maid stood on the lower step screaming at the pitch of her voice, and no entreaty could make her put her foot in the boat: at last a sailor took her in his arms, and stepping in with her, laid her safely down in the bottom of the boat, where she began to roar

more lustily than ever, screeching that she was a drowned woman. The lady now appeared on the last step; a sailor handed her in, and laid her also down in the boat. I never certainly saw two women so terrified in my life — but the outward language of their fear was totally different. The servant screamed and beat the boat with her hands, while the tears ran from her swellen eyes down her inflamed cheeks. The lady was dreadfully pale, perfectly quiet, and, to all appearance, almost unconscious of everything around.

After the passengers were all disposed of, the attention of the crew was directed to the carriages, one of which was soon slung, and a large boat prepared to receive it; but after many vain attempts to place it in the boat, the design was abandoned, and rather than run the risk of losing the carriages, the anchor was ordered to be weighed, and we stood for the harbor. That the reason of the captain's unwillingness to approach the harbor was a quarrel of some sort was evident, as the harbor-officers would not allow any of the warps to be fastened to the shore, which caused a great deal of abuse from all parties. At last our steamer was safely moored alongside of a large Swedish vessel; and as it still wanted five hours of the time appointed for sailing, four of us joined

together, and, hiring a boat, went ashore. No one prevented our landing; no one asked for our passports even on entering the town; and if they had, we could not have given them, as they were in the hands of the commissariat. The streets were burning hot, and glared unpleasantly to the eye. The cafes were filled with smokers and drinkers: we wandered up one street and down another for several hours - smoked our pipes, drank our coffee and iced punch - bought each a bottle of rum and a pipe head shaped as a bust of Napoleon, and repaired on board our steamer in good time. At two P.M. the mail-bags came on board, the anchor was weighed, and we steamed out of the port.

At Leghorn we had left the greater part of our passengers; all the deck ones but the Fanaariote and myself were gone. The steamer was not so crowded nor so merry, but the day was as hot as ever; and towards evening it blew a capful of wind. All the passengers but Georgidas and myself were sick: we, Robinson Crusoe-like, constructed of tarpaulins a sort of tent, and Georgidas having an oriental coverlid, we stretched it under its shade and soon fell asleep.

At four next morning we were awakened by hearing the anchor drop, and on turning out,

found we were off Civita Vecchia. In a short time we were surrounded by boats, but no one was allowed to approach, as one or two boats, with the Papal flag in the stern, pulled round and round the steamer. It appeared that we were deemed in quarantine, and must await examination of the bills of health before any communication with the shore could be held. It It was the 14th of June, a solemn festival day, and we could easily discern moving along the shore, a long procession of priests, friars, soldiers, crosses, crosiers, banners, and other ecclesiastical appendages, as also immensely-large lighted candles, although it was good daylight. At ten o'clock we got permission, and went ashore: the procession was filing its interminable length through the streets, while every head was uncovered and every knee bent before it. In the procession there could not have been fewer than ten thousand soldiers and about five thousand priests: some of the latter were carried on cushioned seats, borne on men's shoulders, and shaded by a canopy supported on long poles by four men; others walked under a canopy - but these were dignitaries. The great mass of the priests were of course on foot; some of them wore shoes, others sandals, but at least one-third walked barefoot. After the procession had passed, we went up to the town, where we found all the shops shut, and flags suspended from many of the windows. At the corners of a great many streets pavilions were erected, in which were crosses and candles burning. Before these the pious Catholic might be seen on his knees, crossing himself and saying his prayers. At last we found a traiteur's, where we had an excellent dinner; washed it down with half a bottle of the wine profanely called Lachryma Christi; entered some of the churches; visited the holy well - which is said, and I think with truth - to contain the finest water in Europe; took each a bottle of it with us, and repaired on board. At noon the mailbags came alongside, and we held on our course, leaving the island of Sardinia on our starboard-quarter. The day, as usual, was fine; various games and sports amused us; and at night, the tent being again constructed, the Greek and myself turned in. At sunrise on Friday morning the volcano Stromboli was seen pulling as if it were smoking a cigar. At eight A.M. we anchored in the Bay of Naples; but none save the mail-boat was allowed to communicate with the shore - a regulation which raised the choler of the many watermen paddling around us, who abused the officers in no measured language, and were answered with equal warmth.

At ten the mail-boat returned; the anchor was weighed, and we steered down towards the Straits of Messina. During the afternoon the coast of Sicily appeared in sight; and at sunrise on Saturday morning we were in sight of Mount Ætna, covered with snow. It continued visible nearly the whole day, and long after the coast of Sicily had disappeared. At sunset no land was to be seen; but at two o'clock on Sunday morning the steamer dropped anchor in the harbor of the island of Malta.

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

## THE USEFUL FAMILY.

On removing, some time ago, to a new quarter of the town, where I was an entire stranger, one of my first businesses was to look out for a respectable grocer, with whom we might deal for family necessaries. With this object in view. I, one day, shortly after our settlement in our new domicile, sallied out on an exploring expedition, through our own and some of the adjoining streets, in order, in the first place, to see what like the general run of shops in our neighborhood were. The result of this tour was to narrow the matter of selection to three shops of respectable appearance; which of these, however, I should eventually patronize, I did not at the moment determine, as I always like to do things deliberately. This deliberation, then, rendered another tour of observation necessary.

On this second excursion, seeing nothing, even after a very careful survey, in the externals of either of the three shops to decide my final choice, I resolved, in the conceit of a pretty ready appreciation of character, on being guided by the result of a glance at the general

personal appearance of the respective shop-keepers. On pretence, then, of examining a certain box of Turkey figs that lay in the window of one of the shops in question, I took a furtive peep of the gentleman behind the counter. I didn't like his looks at all; he was a thin, starved, hungry-looking fellow, with a long, sharp, red nose, and, I thought, altogether, a sort of person likely to do a little business in the short-weight way with those who dealt with him. I thought, too, from the glance I took of his head, that there was a deficiency in his bump of conscientiousness. Him, therefore, I struck off the list, and proceeded to the next.

This man was, in all personal respects, the very opposite of the other; he was a fat, gruff, savage-looking monster, from whom I did not think much civility was to be expected; nor did I like the act in which I found him, when I peeped through the window — this was throwing a loaded salt basket at the head of his apprentice. Probably it was deserved, but I did not like the choler it exhibited — so I passed on to the third. Here was a jolly, pleasant, matronly-looking woman for shopkeeper. I was taken with her appearance, so in I popped, and we soon came to an understanding. I opened negotiations by the purchase of a couple of pounds of tea, a proportionable quantity of

sugar, and several other little odds and ends, for which I had a commission from my wife. We found the articles excellent, our worthy, jolly groceress civil and obliging; and all, therefore, so far as this went, was right.

The grocer, however, although a most convenient sort of personage, cannot supply all the wants of a family; there is another, still more essential, inasmuch as he is necessary not only to our comfort, but almost to our existence the baker. We still wanted a baker: having hitherto bought our bread in a straggling sort of way. What we wanted, then, was a regular baker; and not knowing well where to look for one, we applied to our obliging groceress. The worthy woman seemed delighted with the inquiry - we wondered why; she thus solved the mystery. "Why, sir," she said, "my son's a baker: his shop is just a little further on. He will be very happy to supply you, and I undertake to warrant his giving you every satisfaction."

Well pleased to find that our little expenditures would—at least so far as the addition of bread went—be still kept in the family, we proceeded forthwith to the shop of the baker. It was a very respectable-looking one, and the baker himself a civil, obliging fellow; so we settled matters with him on the instant.

It was, I think, somewhere about three weeks after this, that our servant-girl brought, along with a quantity of butter for which she had been sent to Mrs. Aikensides — the name, by the way of our worthy groceress — a very handsome card, which ran thus:

"Miss Jane Aikenside begs to intimate to her friends and the public, that she has begun business in the millinery and dress-making line, and that every care and attention will be bestowed in the execution of all orders with which she may be favored." At the bottom of the card—"Availing herself of this opportunity, Miss Mary Aikenside takes the liberty of announcing, that she continues to instruct young ladies in music, on the terms formerly advertised, namely, two guineas per quarter, of three lessons per week."

"Aikenside!" said I, on perusing the card; who are they, these Misses Aikenside?"

"Relations of our grocer's, I dare say," said my wife. We inquired, and found they were her daughters.

"Very fortunate," said my wife; "I was just at a loss where I should go with the girls' new frocks and my own gown. We can't do better than give them to Mrs. Aikenside's daughters."

I thought so too, and, moreover, said so; but,

being a matter not within my province, I interfered no further in it. My wife, however, lost no time in calling on Miss Aikenside, who carried on her business in her mother's house, which was immediately over the shop. The interview was satisfactory to both parties. My wife was much pleased with both the appearance and manners of Miss Aikenside, and with the specimens of work which she submitted. The children's frocks and the gown were, therefore, immediately put into her hands. The work was well done; my wife said she had not seen more accurate fits for a long time; so, from this date, Miss Aikenside got all our millinery to do.

The intercourse which this brought on between the female members of the two families afforded my wife and daughters an opportunity of hearing Miss Mary Aikenside's performances on the piano — for she, too, resided with her mother — with which they were all delighted; she was, they said an exquisite performer; my wife adding, that as it was now full time that our two eldest girls had begun music (of which, indeed, we had been thinking for some time previously), we might just send them at once to Miss Aikenside. I offered no objection, but, on the contrary, was very glad that we could yet further patronize the very respectable family

whose services we had already found so useful; so to Miss Mary Aikenside our two daughters were immediately sent, to learn music; and very rapid progress they subsequently made under her tuition.

It was only now — that is, after my two girls had begun music with Miss Aikenside — that I began to perceive the oddity of the circumstance of having so many of our wants supplied by one family; for I may as well add, the baker, who was unmarried, also lived with his mother. But this was an oddity to be rendered yet more remarkable.

"Mrs. Aikenside, my good lady," said I, on dropping one day into the shop, "you were good enough, besides furnishing us with what you dealt in yourself, to tell us where we could be supplied with what you did not deal in. You told us where to find a baker; now, can you tell us where we shall find a shoemaker—a respectable shoemaker?"

Mrs. Aikenside laughed. "My husband, sir," she said, "is a shoemaker, and will be much obliged to you for any employment you may be pleased to put in his way."

I now laughed too; for the idea was becoming, I thought, exceedingly amusing. "A shoemaker, is he?" said I; "that's odd, but

fortunate too. Where is his shop? where does he work?"

"Oh, he has no shop, sir; shop-rents are so high. He works up-stairs in the house; he has a small room set apart for the purpose. Will you walk up and see him, sir, if you please?" she added, pointing to an inside stair, which conducted from the shop to the story above.

I did so; and found Mr. Aikenside, a very respectable-looking man, hard at work in the midst of two or three journeymen and apprentices. He had seen me several times in the shop before, so he know me.

"Mr. Aikenside," said I, "I want a little work done in your way."

"Most happy to serve you, sir," said Mr. Aikenside.

"It is but a small matter, though — hardly worth your attention, I doubt; but better things will probably follow."

"Don't matter what it is, sir — don't matter how triffing. Glad and ready to do anything in my way, however small; always thankful for employment."

"Then, sir, we shall deal," said I. "There's a parcel of my youngsters' shoes at home that stand in need of repairing."

"Send them over, sir, and they shall be done

to your satisfaction; or I'll send one of these lads for them directly."

Here was an active, prompt, thorough-going tradesman, then — one who seemed to know what he was about, and who, I had no doubt, would do his work well; just, in short, such a man as I wanted.

I was altogether much pleased with the man, and could not help laughingly remarking to him the oddity of my finding so many of the wants of life supplied by one family. "There," said I, "is the grocer, the baker, the milliner, the teacher of music, and the shoemaker, all in one family—all living together."

"Ay, but you have forgot one—there's another still to add," said Mr. Aikenside, appreciating the humor of the thing. "We can furnish you with a tailor, too; and as good a hand, I will say it, though he be my own son, as any in town, be the other who he may."

"Bless my soul, a tailor, too!" said I; "where is this to end? Pray, where does he hang out?"

"Why, sir, in the next room;" and he went to the door, and called out, "Jim, Jim, I say, come here a moment."

Jim came — a smart, and, although in the loose deshabille of his calling, genteel-looking lad.

"Here," continued Mr. Aikenside, addressing his son — "here is a gentleman, who doesn't say he wants anything in your way just now, but who may, probably, do so by-and-by."

Jim bowed politely, and not ungracefully, and saying he would be proud of any little share of my employment which I should think fit to afford him, put a handsomely embossed card into my hand, with his name and other particulars relative to his business.

The children's shoes were sent to the father; they were promptly and well done, and the consequence was, that we henceforth employed him both to make and mend for us.

The experiment of a suit for one of my boys was soon after made of the son's skill as a workman; it was satisfactory — more'than satisfactory. He, therefore, was instantly dubbed our tailor, and from this time given all our work, both old and new.

So, good reader, there we are. This single family of the Aikensides, one way and another, get at least three-fourths of our entire income; and right welcome are they to it, for they give full and fair value in return.

### THE PHYSICIAN'S LEVEE.

There is a certain atmosphere of gloom and sunshine, of hope and fear, of meek expectancy and impatience, of curiosity and abstraction, of calm and restlessness, which pervades the antechamber of a skilful physician, and which never fails to have its effect on the spirits of a visitor.

Some years ago, circumstances brought me, among many others who were in search of health, into an apartment such as I have alluded to. On entering the room, the stillness which prevailed was almost death-like. I seated myself on the first vacant chair, and as, happily, the cause of my visit to Dr. D, was not one of absorbing interest, I suffered my mind and my eves to rove as they listed, and endeavored to while away the time by translating, as it were, the characters and feelings of my companions. Sometimes a whisper of slight impatience met my ear; sometimes a sigh from a solitary individual, who appeared ashamed of the weakness, and whose short cough betrayed his nervous sensations. Opposite to me sat an interesting girl, of about eighteen, attended by a lady, who watched her young charge with an anxiety truly

maternal. The hectic flush which mantled on the fair cheek of the youthful invalid bespoke that cruel disease, consumption. When the summons came for them to go to the physician's private room, the face of the elder lady became pale, and her voice trembled as the words "Come, my love," passed from her lips.

I was musing on the early doom that seemed to await this gentle maiden, when she and her companion returned. The bright smile of hope illumined both their countenances, and they appeared unconscious of any witnesses of their feelings. "Dr. D. considers me much better, dearest aunt; so now you must not be uneasy any longer," said the younger lady. Her aunt looked at her fondly, and replied that her mind was greatly relieved — that she felt quite happy. "God grant that thou mayest be spared, since thou art so much loved!" ejaculated I mentally, as the fair girl quitted the room.

My attention was now directed to the solitary person whose stifled sighs had told me that his sufferings were real, and patiently borne. He was scarcely in the prime of life, but his cheeks were sunk and wan. His eyes were too bright and sparkling for one whose image was so mournful; his apparel hung loosely on his attenuated limbs. He sat there, waiting his turn,

without speaking to any one, absorbed apparently in his own thoughts. " Has he no mother, no sister, no wife?" said I to myself; for with the idea of illness, that of a female comforter seems always associated. But the door opened - the invalid slowly tottered towards it, and before it closed again, an aged man, whose garb, though extremely clean, bespoke penury, walked meekly into the room, and sinking down into a chair close to the door, he held his worn hat between his knees, easting his eyes down to the ground. A few white locks strayed over his broad, high forehead, and the expression of his face was full of intelligence. It was evident that he was not an invalid himself, but was anxious about some one who was. I saw him put his hand into his waistcoat pocket, and take from it a very small paper parcel; he looked at it, pressed it between his fingers, as if to ascertain that its contents were safe, and then replaced it in his pocket, "It is the physician's fee," thought I; "but Dr. D. will not take it from one so poor as thou."

Near to this venerable man sat a young mother and her infant child. How tenderly she pressed the little sufferer to her heart, and how sadly she seemed to gaze on its fair countenance! Ever and anon she parted the sunny locks that waved with natural grace over its

snowy forchead, and frequently her lips moved, as she raised her tear-filled eyes to Heaven. She was praying for her child.

There was little to be remarked in the remaining individuals who were waiting the doctor's summons. Some carelessly turned over the leaves of the books that were lying on the table; some examined the paintings that decorated the apartment; and all seemed impressed with a solemn consciousness that they were surrounded by suffering humanity.

By degrees the room became cleared, and I found myself alone with the old man whom I have before described. When the summons came for me, I perceived a flush pass across his venerable face; he half-rose from his seat, pressed his hand to the corner of his waistcoat pocket, then sat down again, and his features resumed their former patient expression. I could not resist the impulse I felt to speak to him. "You are, perhaps, more pressed for time than I am," said I; "pray go now to Dr. D., and say that I can wait. Give him this card, and he will attend to you first."

"Heaven reward you, sir!" replied ho. "My only child, the sole joy of my old age, lies dangerously ill, and I am told that Dr. D. is very skilful; so I am come to consult him. It is a long distance to my home, and my poor

boy will have no rest while his father is absent." The old man's voice faltered, and I felt an uneasy sensation in my throat, which made me afraid to risk saying more than "Well, lose no time, go at once."

As soon as he was gone, I began to hum a tune—and yet I was in no merry mood; but often, when my spirit has been sad, some old air has pertinaciously rung in my "mind's" ear, and to get rid of it, as a humorous friend of mine would say, I have sung it. My melodious powers, however, soon received a check, for a double rap at the street-door announced a fresh visitor. I heard the servant say, "It is past twelve, sir; Dr. D. cannot receive any more patients to-day." "I will not detain him five minutes," replied a deep, clear, manly voice. "Pray tell your master that this is a case of great importance."

The servant was evidently reluctant to go, but I concluded the speaker had prevailed upon him to do so, as I heard his retreating steps in the hall; and presently the parlor door opened, and a trio entered which immediately attracted my attention. The party consisted of a lady in a widow's dress, and her son and daughter, who were in deep mourning. The lady was apparently about five-and-forty years of age, and seemed very ill. Her duteous and anxious

children were so completely engrossed by their attentions to their suffering parent, that they did not appear to perceive me. They carefully supported her to the sofa, and then in a voice whose silvery tones I shall never forget, the young lady said, "Well, sweet mother, you have borne this fatigue bravely; and surely that is an earnest of future good."

"Bless thee, my child!" faintly answered the invalid; and as she raised her head, I had an opportunity of seeing her beautiful eyes, which were of the deepest blue, and shaded by long, dark, silken lashes. Her complexion was fair and transparent; her nose and mouth most delicately formed; and there was an angelic sweetness of expression in her countenance, which I have never seen surpassed - seldom equalled. Disease had indeed weakened the fragile frame, but it had not marred the lovely visage, nor destroyed the graceful form. The young man strongly resembled his mother in features and expression; but his complexion and hair were dark, his forehead lofty and finely formed. His sister had the softest dark eyes imaginable; and her hair was of that beautiful glossy black that is so seldom seen, and which requires no art to give it lustre: her figure was fairy-like and graceful, and her small foot and hand were the very perfection of beauty. And there they sat—the brother and sister—one on either side of their patient mother, watching, with all the touching earnestness of filial affection, for the slightest intimation of her wishes. They did love her, they did revere her; she was their joy, their treasure, their idol, and they thought not that she could die.

I was now again summoned to attend my good friend, Dr. D.; and as my visit was merely one of dismissal, I soon put an end to the subject of my own health, and told the physician how deeply interested I felt in the party who had just arrived. Dr. D. smiled in his usual benevolent way. He had known me from a child, and was aware that I was somewhat of an enthusiast and a castle-builder. How delighted I used to be when I was permitted to listen to that excellent man's discourse! - his language was so flowing and elegant, so illustrative of his superior tone of thought. Often have his patients forgotten their complaints while he dilated on Nature's beauties, or on the Creator's goodness. Never did he prescribe for their suffering bodies without directing their hearts and minds to Him who alone could bless the means used for their recovery. If all physicians resembled Dr. D., how many a dying pillow would be rendered smooth! how many a mourner would be comforted!

When I took my leave of the doctor, I did not quit the house. It was not an impertinent curiosity that influenced my stay, but an undefinable anxiety to know more of the group I had left in the parlor: so I reëntered the room as they quitted it, and tried to persuade myself that I had forgotten something which I ought to have said to my physician.

The young man assisted his mother to the private apartment, and then returned. We conversed together for half an hour, and were beginning to forget—at least I was—that our acquaintance was so recent, when the son was called to attend his parent. I watched them from the window;—how gently he assisted the poor sufferer into the carriage! then handed his sister in, and shutting the door, he bade the coachman drive slowly on; then returning into the house, he went to the doctor's room, and remained with him some time.

When the being we hold most dear is the sufferer, it requires no small degree of firmness to ask the direct question, "Is there any danger?" There is a breathless anxiety for the answer, which none but those who have experienced it can have an idea of. Hope and fear struggle for the mastery; and if the response be unfavorable, the questioner feels stupified, and even the meek spirit of the most resigned

Christian is bowed by grief too intense to be described.

When the affectionate son - for such he evidently was - reëntered the antechamber, his manly countenance was expressive of strong and painful emotion. As he drew on his gloves, he said "No hope! no hope!" and a deep sigh followed the involuntary exclamation. My heart bled for him: I, too, had lost an adored mother; I knew what it was to be a mourner. But I could not speak — sympathy is often silent: I held out my hand to him; he grasped it with the frankness of an old friend. Sorrow frequently prepares the way for friendship; it did in this instance. Three months after this our first meeting, the brother and sister and I were assembled in a small, tastefully fitted-up drawing-room; but she for whom it had been decorated was no more! We were all three mourners, but we did not "sorrow as those who have no hope;" - we loved to talk of the departed, and we looked for a reunion with them in a "better land."

CELESTINA, A SPANISH STORY.

Amaranth, or Token of Remembrance (1847-1855); 1850; American Periodicals pg. 256

# CELESTINA, A SPANISH STORY.

#### BY FLORIAN.

CELESTINA, in her seventeenth year, was the first beauty of Granada. She was an orphan, and the heiress of a large fortune; and lived under the guardianship of her uncle Alonzo, an old and avaricious man, who occupied his days in counting his ducats, and his nights in silencing the serenades with which his niece was each evening entertained. He designed for her his only son Henriquez, a notorious dunce. The beauty of Celestina was so great, that almost all the young cavaliers of Granada were in love with her; and as she was never to be seen excent at mass, the church which she attended was crowded with young men. Among these, Don Pedro, a young man of twenty, and captain in a troop of horse, was preëminent. Handsome, gentle, witty, the eyes of all the ladies of Granada were attracted by him, while among them all he saw only Celestina; and she, who could not avoid perceiving this, felt herself gradually influenced by the dumb eloquence of his eyes, and could not help replying by soft glances.

Thus passed a month, when Don Pedro found means to convey a letter to his mistress, informing her of what she already well knew. As soon as she had read this epistle, the cruel Celesting sent it back to Don Pedro in great indignation. But she had a remarkably retentive memory, and did not forget a word of what she had read, and eight days afterwards was able to give a distinct reply to every paragraph. But Don Pedro had perseverance, and Celestina had charity, and at length consented to talk to him at her window, according to the Spanish fashion, where windows are of more service by night than by day, and are the old established meetingplaces of impassioned lovers. There, when the street is deserted, the lover appears, gliding cautiously along, muffled in his cloak, and his faithful sword in his hand. He approaches the window, defended with strong bars on the outside and shutters within. But the shutters are gently unclosed, and the lovely Spaniard appears: her trembling voice awakes the low echoes of the night in a murmured inquiry if none is waiting beneath her window; her lover answers, vows are exchanged, and even kisses pass between the envious gratings. But the day is breaking - they must part: an hour is spent in breathing forth their passionate adieus; and

they separate, eaving unsaid a multitude of things most necessary to be imparted.

Celestina's window was at the back of the house, and looked upon a piece of waste ground, around which were a few poor ill-built houses belonging to the lowest class of people. Don Pedro's old nurse happened to live in a room immediately opposite to Celestina's window. This he determined to secure; he went to his nurse, and after blaming himself for having so long neglected her, he insisted on removing her to his own house. The poor woman, affected even to tears by the kindness of her foster-son, refused his offer at first; but, at length giving way, she left her old apartments to his care, and was installed at Don Pedro's house.

Never was king more happy at taking possession of a throne, than was Don Pedro when he found himself installed in the miscrable apartment abandoned by his nurse. He spent the day in watching the movements of his mistress, and the night in conversing beneath her window; but this happiness was suddenly interrupted by the arrival of Henriquez, the intended husband of Celestina, who made his appearance bearing in his hand a declaration of love, written for him in Latin by his tutor.

That night an earnest consultation was held

at the window, and meantime the contract of marriage was in preparation, and the marriageday was fixed. A flight to Portugal was determined on as the only means to avoid so direful a catastrophe, and it was settled that they should get married as soon as they should reach Lisbon, and make terms with her guardian afterwards. Celestina was to provide herself with a casket of jewels which had been left her by her mother; this was of considerable value, and on its proceeds they were to support themselves until their affairs were settled. Nothing was needed but the key of the grating, which Celestina undertook to procure. Eleven o'clock the next night was fixed for the escape. Pedro was to provide horses outside the gates, and was to meet Celestina at that hour, assist her in her descent, and fly with her to Portugal. Never was there a better-planned elopement.

Don Pedro employed all the next day in making preparations for his departure. Celestina arranged and rearranged her jewel-box twenty times over, and was particularly careful not to forget a beautiful emerald which her lover had presented to her. Celestina and her casket were quite ready by eight o'clock, and it was not quite ten when Pedro, who had sent his carriago forward, approached the rendezvous.

As he drew near, he heard a voice calling

for help, and perceived two men atteked by five bravos, who, armed with swords and bludgeons, were on the point of overpowering them. Pedro's natural bravery would not allow him to leave the weaker party undefended: he drew his sword and rushed to their assistance; he quickly wounded two of the assailants, and the others took to flight. What was his surprise in recognising in the men he had preserved no others than Don Alonzo and his son Henriquez! The young cavaliers of the town who were enamored of Celestina, and were aware that she was about to be married to Henriquez, had been base enough to hire assassins to destroy him; and, but for the bravery of Don Pedro, would have succeeded in their design. Pedro did his best to disembarrass himself from their acknowledgments, but Henriquez, who prided himself on having acquired politeness at Salamanca, insisted on carrying him home and keeping him there all night. Pedro was in despair, for the clock had already struck eleven. Alas! he did not even guess the extent of his misforfune.

One of the braves who ran from the fray, passed muffled up in his cleak beneath Celestina's window. It was a dark night; and the anxious girl, who had opened the grating, perceived him, and mistaking him for Pedro, called

gently to him, and full of joy and impatience handed him the casket. "Take these diamonds, Don Pedro," she said, "and hold them for me while I descend." The brave, hearing these words, eagerly snatched the casket, and made off without speaking a word; and while Celestina was getting out, he had already fled to a distance. What was the terror and surprise of poor Celestina when she found herself alone in the street, and could nowhere perceive him whom she had mistaken for Don Pedro! Her first idea was that he had gone forward for fear of exciting suspicion by standing beneath the window, and she followed the way she supposed him to be gone, calling him softly as she hastened along. No answer was returned, and she was seized with terror. What should she do? Should she return to her uncle's house, or should she leave the city and endeavor to find the servants who were waiting for Don Pedro? She balanced these doubts in her mind, but could not determine. Still she walked onward: she soon became bewildered, and knew not where she was. Presently she met a man, and inquired of him if she was near the city gate. He pointed out the way to her. This gave her courage: she hastened onwards, and soon was beyond the walls of Granada, but she could not discover any one in waiting. She had no thought of blaming or misdoubting her lover: she hoped cach moment was bringing her nearer to him; and she pursued the highway, trembling at each bush, and calling on Don Pedro at every step. But the farther she went, the farther was she from the right track. She had left the city by the gate directly opposite to the road to Portugal.

Meantime, Don Pedro could not disengage himself from Henriquez and his father. They would not quit him, and absolutely forced him to enter the house with them; and Pedro, hoping that Celestina would hear of his arrival, reluctantly complied. Alonzo went directly to his niece's room, to tell her of the danger from which her intended husband had so fortunately escaped. He called, but received no answer: he entered, and was horrified when he beheld the open window. His cries soon brought the servants, and the alarm was given all over the house. Pedro, in despair, declared he would run to seek her; and Henriquez, thanking him for his friendly sympathy, prepared to accompany him. But Pedro avoided this by proposing that they should take different roads; and not doubting that Celestina had taken the road to Portugal, he offered to seek her in that direction, and proposed that Henriquez should pursue the opposite path,

The unhappy Celestina was on the road to the Alpuxaras, when she thought she heard the sound of horses' feet. Her first thought was that Don Pedro was seeking her, but her second was the fear of travellers or brigands; and, trembling with terror, she crept behind a bush by the road-side, from whence she beheld Henriquez and several attendants pass by. Dreading to full once more into the power of Alonzo, she turned from the high road, and plunged into the surrounding wood. The Alpuxaras are a chain of mountains extending from Granada to the sea; they are inhabited only by shepherds and laborers. An arid and stony soil, a few chestnut-trees scattered here and there, torrents, and roaring waterfalls, and a few goats wandering among the summits of the mountains, were the objects beheld by Celestina in the first light of the morning. Worn out with grief and fatigue, and her feet wounded by the rough stones, she seated herself on a rock, beside which trickled a little rill. The silence of the place, - the wild country around her, - the sound of many waterfalls subdued by distance, and the murmur of the rill falling into the basin it had worn, all united to remind poor Celestina of her unhappy fate - abandoned in a desert by all the world. Her tears fell fast as she reflected on her situation, but she thought more of Don Pedro. "It was not to him," thought she, "that I gave the diamonds. How was it that I could mistake him? Ah! why did not my heart warn me that I was wrong? I know he is seeking me; he weeps far away from me, and I shall die far away from him!"

Her mournful thoughts were suddenly interrupted by the sound of a flute, and presently she heard a sweet but uncultivated voice singing a rustic air, in which the fleeting pleasures of love are deplored, and the inconstancy of a lover was complained of. Celestina rose to discover the musician, and at no great distance she discovered a young goatherd, sitting beneath a willow, watching with tearful eyes the water that flowed at his feet: he held a flute in his hand, and by his side lay a stick and a small bundle wrapped up in a goat-skin.

"You seem to be abandoned and cast off," said Celestina to the stranger: "take pity on one who, like yourself, is so also. Direct me, I beg of you, to some house or village among these mountains, where I may find, not repose, —that, alas! is impossible, — but food."

"Alas, madam!" replied the goatherd, "I would with pleasure conduct you myself to Gadara, which lies behind these rocks; but you would not desire me to return, if you knew that my mistress is to be married this day to my ri-

val. I am about to leave these mountains, never more to return; and I carry nothing with mo but my flute, a suit of clothes in this bundle, and the remembrance of my lost happiness."

These words inspired Celestina with a new design. "My friend," said she, "you have no money, and you will need it. I have a few pieces of gold, which I will divide with you, if you will give me the dress in your bundle." The goatherd accepted her offer. Celestina gave him twelve ducats, and, after receiving directions as to the road to Gadara, took leave of the goatherd, and, retiring among the rocks, put on the dress she had purchased.

Thus equipped, she took the road to the village, and, entering the market-place, inquired of the peasants she found assembled there, if none of them wanted a farm-servant. They gathered round her, and looked at her with surprise: the young girls especially admired her beautiful fair hair, which flowed over her shoulders; her mild, sparkling eyes, modestly cast down; and her light, slender figure. Nobody could imagine where this beautiful young man could have come from. One supposed it was a great lord in disguise; another, that it was a prince who had fallen in love with a shepherdess; and the magistrate assured them that it

was Apollo, who had returned a second time to take care of their sheep.

Celestina, who had taken the name of Marcelio, was not long in finding a master; no other than the old alcade of the village, who was regarded as the most worthy man in all the country. This good farmer (for the alcades of the villages are not of higher rank) soon conceived a great friendship for Marcelio. Before a month had elapsed, he took him from the care of his flock, and put all his household under his charge; and Marcelio acquitted himself with such mildness and fidelity as to be beloved by both master and servants. At the end of six months, the alcade, who was more than eighty years old, left the whole care of his property to Marcelio: he even consulted him on the causes which came before him for his decision, and he had never made such just decrees as since he had been directed by Marcelio. Marcelio was the pattern and the delight of the village; his mildness, his grace, his wisdom, gained all "Behold," said the mothers to their sons, - " behold this handsome Marcelio: he is always with his master: he is unceasingly occupied in making his old age happy, and does not, like you, leave his work to run after the village girls."

Thus two years passed away. Celestina, whose thoughts were always occupied with Don Pedro, had secretly sent a shepherd, on whom she could rely, to make inquiries at Granada concerning her lover, Alonzo, and Henriquez. The shepherd reported that Alonzo was dead, that Henriquez was married, and that nothing had been heard of Don Pedro for two years. Celestina now lost all hope of ever seeing him again, and endeavored to accustom herself to her lot, and to find happiness in the peace and friendship she enjoyed in the village. The old alcade at length fell dangerously ill. Marcelio paid him all the attention of the most affectionate son, and the old man behaved like a grateful father, and at his death left all his property to his faithful Marcelio.

All the villagers mourned their alcade, and, after rendering him the funeral honors with more tears than pomp, they assembled to elect his successor. In Spain, certain villages possess the privilege of electing their alcades,—that is to say, the magistrate who judges all suits, takes cognizance of all crimes, causes the guilty to be taken into custody, examines them, and delivers them over to the superior jurisdiction, which generally confirms the sentence passed by the alcade,

The assembled villagers unanimously elected

him whom the old alcade had designed for his successor. The old men, followed by all the youngsters of the village, went in formal procession to carry the ensign of his dignity, a white wand, to Marcelio. Celestina accepted it; and, affected even to tears with this testimony of the affection of these honest people, she resolved to consecrate her life, formerly destined for love, to their happiness.

Leaving the new alcade busy with the cares of office, let us return to the unfortunate Pedro, whom we left galloping on the road to Portugal, and at each step increasing the distance from his beloved.

He reached Lisbon without obtaining any intelligence of Celestina. He retraced his steps, and made every possible research, and returned again to Lisbon with no better fortune. After six months of fruitless inquiry, he felt satisfied that Celestina had not returned to Granada, and he resolved to go to Soville, where he knew she had relations. He found, on his arrival, that they had just sailed in the Mexican fleet; and, doubting not that there he should recover his long-lost mistress in Mexico, he hastened on board the last vessel in the fleet, which was on the point of sailing. He arrived safely, discovered the relations of Celestina, but they knew nothing concerning her. He returned to Spain:

the vessel encountered a storm, and was wreeked on the coast of Granada. Don Pedro and some others of the passengers escaped, and, proceeding into the mountains in search of shelter, were led by chance or Cupid to Gadara.

Don Pedro and his companions went into the first inn they came to; and they were congratulating each other on their escape, when a dispute arose between one of the passengers and a soldier, concerning a casket which the soldier had saved and the passenger claimed as his property. Don Pedro, who endeavored to settle the quarrel, proposed that the passenger, in order to prove his claim, should state what the box contained; which was done, and the box opened to ascertain if what was said were true: but what was the surprise of Don Pedro when he recognized Celestina's jewels, and among them the emerald he had given her!

"How did you come by these jewels?" he demanded of the passenger, in a voice of fury.

"What is that to you?" replied the pretended owner, "it is enough that they belong to me;"—and so saying, he attempted to snatch them from Don Pedro, who repulsed him, and both drawing their swords, they fought, and after a few passes the passenger fell wounded. Don Pedro was seized and hurried to prison, and the master of the inn sent his

wife to fetch the curé to attend the dying man, while he himself ran with the casket to the alcade, and informed him of what had happened.

What was the surprise, the joy, the terror of Celestina, on recognizing her diamonds, and hearing that they had been challenged by the gentleman who was in custody! She went at once to the inn where the curé had already arrived; and the wounded man, who believed himself dying, affected by his exhortations, acknowledged to the alcade that, two years before, as he was passing at night through a street in Granada, a woman at a window gave him the casket, telling him to hold it while she came down; that he ran away with the jewels, and he begged pardon of God for the robbery. Celestina hastened to the prison: how her heart beat as she went! She quickened her steps: everything proved that it was Don Pedro whom she was about to behold, but she feared being recognized by him. She pulled her hat down over her eyes, muffled herself in her cloak, and, preceded by a turnkey who carried a light, she entered the dungeon.

She was scarcely at the foot of the stairs when she recognized Don Pedro. Joy almost took away her senses. She leaned against the wall; her head declined on her shoulder, and the tears flowed down her cheeks. By a great

effort she repressed her emotion, and forcing herself to speak boldly, she approached the prisoner. "Stranger," said she, in a feigned voice, and often pausing to take breath, "you have wounded your companion, it is feared to death. What have you to say to excuse such an action?" After speaking these words she could no longer support herself, but, sitting down on a stone, covered her face with her hands.

"Alcade," replied Don Pedro, "I have committed no crime; it was but an act of justice; but I desire death, for death alone can end the misfortunes of which that wretch was the first cause." He said no more, but the name of Celestina was heard upon his lips.

Celestina trembled when she heard him pronounce her name: she was no longer mistress of her transport; she rose, and was on the point of throwing herself into the arms of her lover, when the presence of the gaoler restrained her. She turned away her eyes, and, stifling her sobs, desired to be left alone with the prisoner. She was obeyed. Suffering her tears of joy to flow more freely, she now approached Don Pedro, and taking him by the hand, she said, in a voice interrupted by her sobs, "You still love her, who lives but for you?"

At that voice, at those words, Pedro raised his head, and scarcely dared to believe his eyes: "Oh, heaven, is it you? is it my Celestina, or an angel who takes her figure? Ah, it is thee!" cried he, pressing her in his arms, and bathing her with his tears: "it is my wife, my friend—all my misfortunes are ended."

And it was so. As the wounded man proved likely to recover, Celestina had power to restore Don Pedro to liberty, and, assembling all the villagers, she publicly declared her sex and her adventures, and resigned her office; and presenting Don Pedro to them as her intended husband, requested the curé to complete her happiness by uniting them. But now one of the old villagers stepped forth, "Oh, stranger," said he, "why will you take from us our alcade? his loss we cannot repair. Condescend to remain with us; be yourself our alcade, our master, our friend. In a great city, the cowardly and the wicked, who have the same rank, will think themselves your equals; - here, each virtuous inhabitant will look upon you as a father."

Pedro, whose wanderings had made him well inclined to rest, and who loved the people by whom his Celestina was so honored, consented. Two days after, the lovers were married, and never was a bridal feast celebrated more

blithely. Pedro paid one more visit to cities, and then bade adjeu to them for ever. He visited Granada, and, after a tedious process, succeeded in recovering his wife's fortune from Henriquez: he then retired to Gadara, where

he and Celestina lived long, well, and happily. They were mourned for by those who looked upon them with love and veneration, and their memory is revered to this day. Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission. FEMALE DEVOTEDNESS.

Amaranth, or Token of Remembrance (1847-1855); 1850; American Periodicals pag. 277

### FEMALE DEVOTEDNESS.

EVENTS, which are sometimes to be found in the records of history, are not unfrequently as strange, as dark, and as tragical, as the most sombre fictions of romance. In the reign of Francis I, there served in the armies a gentleman of the island of Corsica, named Sampietro Bartelica; he was more known and esteemed for his valor than for his fortune, or the greatness of his family; he always manifested an attachment to France, and by his fidelity, displayed a striking contrast to the conduct of the Genoese, who were masters of Corsica, and who, without any apparent reason, were constantly revolting against the power of France. Sampietro was present at numerous sieges and engagements, in which he had always greatly distinguished himself. After the death of Francis I., in 1546, he returned to Corsica, where he married Vannina, daughter and only heiress of Francisco d'Ornano, whose family was one of the most noble and most ancient of the isle. His reputation alone procured him this important alliance. His popularity among his country-

men rendered him formidable to the Genoese, who resolved on his destruction. Giovanni Maria Spinola, the governor of the island, sent an order for him to repair, with his father-in-law, to the citadel of Bastia, where there is every reason to believe he would have been put to death, but for the powerful intercession of the King, Henry II. Sampietro entertained a grateful recollection of this service, and at the same time conceived a deadly hatred to the Genoese, with ardent thirst for vengeance. War having broke out in Italy, in 1551, he served in the campaign, and his assistance was found to be very valuable by Octavio Farnese, whom the King of France had taken under his protection. Sampietro then instigated the French Government to attempt the subjugation of Corsica. In this expedition he accompanied M. de Thermes, subsequently a Field Marshal, and was accompanied by some of the bravest of the islanders, who were attracted by his renown, and were discontented with the Genoese: the latter were driven from the principal town. Sampietro was recalled to France, and returned, in September, 1555, to Corsica, where he continued to carry on the war. The peace of Chateau Cambreses, in 1559, and the fatal death of Henry II., induced him to take other measures. He resolved

to proceed to Constantinople, to demand assistance there; as the Genoese had confiscated all his property, and had set a price upon his head, he determined to drive them to extremities. During his absence on this mission, he was informed that Donna d'Ornana, his wife, whom he had left at Marseilles, had resolved to pass over to Genoa; this intelligence nearly rendered him desperate: he sent Antonio de San Fiorenzo, one of his followers, to prevent her: she had been persuaded, that she might obtain her husband's pardon from the Republic, and her anxiety on this subject induced her to take this resolution. Sampietro, on his return, found his wife at Aix; he accompanied her back to Marseilles, and coldly informed her that she must prepare to die. Vannina obeyed with calmness, and asked but one favor of her husband, that as no man but himself had ever laid hands on her, that she might have the same privilege at that moment, and might die by his hands! It is said that Sampietro dropped on his knees, called her his love, asked her forgiveness, and then strangled her with a napkin. So atrocious an action greatly tarnished the reputation of Sampietro, who returned to Corsica in 1564, effected an insurrection throughout the whole island, although he had but five and twenty men

with him when he first arrived: he was successful in several actions, and took many cities and fortresses from the Genoese, who instigated Vitelli, one of his captains, to assassinate him,

and fortresses from the Genoese, who instigated Vitelli, one of his captains, to assassinate him, in the month of January, 1567.

Reproduced with permission of the copyright owner. Further reproduction prohibited without permission.

THOUGHTS.

Amaranth, or Token of Remembrance (1847-1855); 1850; American Periodicals

### THOUGHTS.

A presence that disturbs me with the joy
Of clevated thoughts; a sense sublime
Of something far more deeply interfused,
Whose dwelling was the light of setting suns,
And the round ocean, and the living air,
And the blue sky, and in the mind of man."

Wordsworth.

The day was closing in, and as I sat watching the scarcely moving foliage of a neighboring elm, my mind gradually sank into a state of luxurious repose, amounting to total unconsciousness of all the busy sights and sounds of earth.

It seemed to me as if I were seated by a calm, deep lake, surrounded by graceful and breezy shrubbery, and listening to most delicious music. The landscape differed from anything I had ever seen. Light seemed to be in everything, and to emanate from everything, like a glory. Yet I felt at home; and could I see a painting of it, I should know it as readily as the seenes of my childhood. And so it is with a multitude of thoughts that come suddenly into the soul, new as visitants from farthest Saturn,

yet familiar as a mother's voice. Whence do they come? Is Plato's suggestion something more than poetry? Have we indeed formerly lived in a luminous and shadowless world, where all things wear light as a garment? And are our bright and beautiful thoughts but casual glimpses of that former state? Are all our hopes and aspirations nothing but recollections? Is it to the fragments of memory's broken mirror we owe the thousand fantastic forms of grandeur, or of loveliness, which fancy calls her own?

And the gifted ones, who now and then blaze upon the world, and "darken nations when they die,"—do they differ from other mortals only in more cloudless reminiscences of their heavenly home?

Or are we living separate existences, at one and the same time? Are not our souls wandering in the spirit-land while our bodies are on earth? And when in slumber, or deep quietude of thought, we cast off "this mortal coil," do we not gather up imagies of reality, that seem to us like poetry? Might not the restless spirit of Byron have indeed learned of "archangels ruined" those potent words, which, like infernal magic, arouse every sleeping demon in the human heart?

Are dreams merely visits to our spirit-home;

and are we in sleep really talking with the souls of those whose voices we seem to hear?

As death approaches and earth recedes, do we not more clearly see that spiritual world, in which we have all along been living, though we knew it not? The dying man tells us of attendant angels hovering round him. Perchance it is no vision - they may have often been with him, but his inward eye was dim, and he saw them not. What is that mysterious expression, so holy and so strange, so beautiful yet so fearful, on the countenance of one whose soul has just departed? Is it the glorious light of attendant scraphs, the luminous shadow of which rests awhile on the countenance of the dead? Does infancy owe to this angel crowd its peculiar power to purify and bless?